



STUDENT'S BOOK STAGE 2: LESSONS 10–24

2012 ON EDITION



# Student's Book Stage 2

**English in a quarter of the time!** 

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K.T. Callan.
This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

Student's Book – Stage 2 eISBN 978-1-78229-001-8

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk



- Para obtener la traducción de este prefacio en español, visitar www.callan.co.uk/preface/es
- Per una traduzione di questa prefazione in Italiano, visitare il sito www.callan.co.uk/preface/it
- Para obter uma tradução deste prefácio em português, visite www.callan.co.uk/preface/pt
- Z polskim tłumaczeniem tego wstępu można zapoznać się na stronie www.callan.co.uk/preface/pl
- Pour obtenir la traduction de cette préface en français, rendez-vous sur le site www.callan.co.uk/preface/fr
- Bu önsözün Türkçe çevirisi için aşağıdaki web adresini ziyaret edin www.callan.co.uk/preface/tr
- 本序言的中文翻译,请访问 www.callan.co.uk/preface/ch
- 前書きの日本語版の翻訳は次ページをご覧ください www.callan.co.uk/preface/jp

# **Welcome to the Callan Method**

# Learning English with the Callan™ Method is fast and effective!

The Callan Method is a teaching method created specifically to improve your English in an intensive atmosphere. The teacher is constantly asking questions, so you are hearing and using the language as much as possible. When you speak in the lesson, the teacher corrects your grammar and pronunciation mistakes, and you learn a lot from this correction.

The Callan Method teaches English vocabulary and grammar in a carefully programmed way, with systematic revision and reinforcement. In the lesson, there is a lot of speaking and listening practice, but there is also reading and writing so that you revise and consolidate what you have learned.

With the Callan Method, the teacher speaks quickly so that you learn to understand English when it is spoken at natural speed. This also means that everyone is concentrating hard all the time.

### English in a quarter of the time

The Callan Method can teach English in a quarter of the time taken by any other method on the market. Instead of the usual 350 hours necessary to get the average student to the level of the Cambridge Preliminary English Test (PET), the Callan Method can take as little as 80 hours, and only 160 hours for the Cambridge First Certificate in English (FCE).

The method is suitable for students of all nationalities, and ages. It requires no equipment (not even a whiteboard) or other books, and can be used for classes at private schools, state schools and universities. It is also possible for students to use the books to practise with each other when they are not at school.

In addition to this, students can practise their English online using the interactive exercises, which are available to students who study at licensed schools. Ask your school for details.

### The Callan Method in practice

A Callan Method English lesson is probably very different from lessons you have done in the past. You do not sit in silence, doing a reading comprehension test or a grammar exercise from a book. You do not have 'free conversation', where you only use the English you already feel comfortable with. Of course, activities like this can help you, but you can do them at home with a book, or in a coffee bar. In a Callan Method lesson, you are busy with important activities that you cannot do outside the classroom. You are listening to English all the time. You are speaking English a lot, and all your mistakes are corrected. You learn quickly because you are always surrounded by English. There is no silence and no time to get bored or lose your concentration. And it is also fun!

So, what exactly happens in a Callan Method lesson, and how does it work?

# The teacher asks you questions

The Callan Method books are full of questions. Each question practises a word, an expression, or a piece of grammar. The teacher is standing, and asks the questions to the students one by one. You never know when the teacher will ask you, so you are always concentrating. When one student finishes answering one question, the teacher immediately starts to ask the next question.

# The teacher speaks quickly

The teacher in a Callan Method lesson speaks quickly. This is because, in the real world, it is natural to speak quickly. If you want to understand normal English, you must practise listening to quick natural speech and become able to understand English without first translating into your language. This idea of not translating is at the centre of the Callan Method; this method helps you to start thinking in English.

Also, we do not want you to stop and think a lot about the grammar while you are speaking. We want you to speak as a reflex, instinctively. And do not worry about mistakes. You will, naturally, make a lot of mistakes in the lessons, but Callan Method teachers correct your mistakes, and you learn from the corrections. When you go home, of course it will help if you read your book, think about the grammar, study the vocabulary, and do all the things that language students do at home – but the lessons are times to practise your listening and speaking, with your books closed!

# The teacher says every question twice, and helps you with the answer

In the lesson, the teacher speaks quickly, so we say the questions twice. This way, you have another chance to listen if you did not understand everything the first time.

The teacher then immediately says the beginning of the answer. This is to help you (and 'push' you) to start speaking immediately. So, for example:

**Teacher:** "Are there two chairs in this room? Are there two chairs in this room? No, there aren't ..."

**Student** (immediately): "No, there aren't two chairs in this room; there are twelve chairs in this room."

If the teacher does not 'push' you by giving you the beginning of the answer, you might start to think too much, and translate into your language.

The teacher will speak along with you all the time while you are saying your answer. So, if you forget a word or you are not sure what to say, you will always hear the next word or two from the teacher. You should repeat after the teacher, but immediately try again to continue with the answer yourself. You must always try to continue speaking, and only copy the teacher when you cannot continue alone. That way, you will become more confident and learn more quickly. Never simply wait for help from the teacher and then copy – you will not improve so quickly.

### Long answers, with the same grammar as the question

We want you to practise your speaking as much as possible, so you always make complete sentences when you speak in the lesson, using the same grammatical structure as in the question. For example:

**Teacher**: "About how many pages are there in this book?"

Student: "There are about two hundred pages in that book."

In this way, you are not just answering a question; you are making full sentences with the vocabulary and the grammar that you need to learn.

#### **Correction by imitation**

With the Callan Method, the teacher corrects all your mistakes the moment you make them. The teacher corrects you by imitating (copying) your mistake and then saying the correct pronunciation/form of the word. For example, if you say "He come from Spain", the teacher quickly says "not come - comes". This correction by imitation helps you to hear the difference between your mistake and the proper English form. You should immediately repeat the correct word and continue with your sentence. You learn a lot from this correction of your mistakes, and constant correction results in fast progress.

#### **Contracted forms**

In the lesson, the teacher uses contractions (e.g. the teacher says "I don't" instead of "I do not"). This is because it is natural to use contractions in spoken English and you must learn to understand them. Also, if you want to sound natural when you speak, you must learn to use contractions.

#### Lesson structure

Every school is different, but a typical 50-minute Callan lesson will contain about 35 minutes of speaking, a 10-minute period for reading, and a 5-minute dictation. The reading practice and the dictation are often in the middle of the lesson.

In the reading part, you read and speak while the teacher helps you and corrects your mistakes. In the dictation, you practise your writing, but you are also listening to the teacher. So, a 50-minute Callan lesson is 50 minutes of spoken English with no silence!

### No chatting

Although the Callan Method emphasises the importance of speaking practice, this does not mean chatting (free conversation). You learn English quickly with the Callan Method partly because the lessons are organised, efficient, fast and busy. There is no time wasted on chatting; this can be done before or after the lesson.

Chatting is not a good way to spend your time in an English lesson. First, only some of the students speak. Second, in a chat, people only use the English that they already know. Third, it is difficult for a teacher to correct mistakes during a conversation.

The Callan Method has none of these problems. All through the lesson, every student is listening and speaking, practising different vocabulary and structures, and learning from the correction of their mistakes. And nobody has time to get bored!

# Repeat, repeat!

### **Systematic revision**

In your native language, you sometimes read or hear a word that you do not already know. You usually need to read or hear this new word only once or twice in order to remember it and then use it yourself. However, when you are learning a foreign language, things are very different. You need to hear, see and use words and grammatical structures many times before you really know them properly. So your studies must involve a system of revision (repeating what you have studied before). This is absolutely essential. If there is no system of revision in your studies, you will forget what you have studied and will not be able to speak or understand better than before.

In every Callan Method lesson, of course you learn new English, practise it, and progress through your book. However, you also do a lot of revision so that you can really learn what you have studied. Your teacher can decide how much revision your class needs, but it will always be an important part of your studies.

Also, because there is a lot of revision, it is not important for you to understand everything the first time; it gets easier. The revision with Callan is automatic and systematic. Every day you do a lot of revision and then learn some new English.

### Revision in reading and dictation too

The reading and dictation practice in the lessons is part of Callan's systematic revision as well. First, you learn a new word in the speaking part of the lesson; a few lessons later, you meet it again when you are reading; finally, the word appears in a dictation. This is all written into the Callan Method; it happens automatically.

# **Correcting your dictations**

With the Callan Method, there is little or no homework to do, but it is very important that you correct your dictations. These are printed in your book and so you can easily correct them at home, on the bus, or wherever. It is important to do this because it helps you to learn the written forms of the words you have already studied in earlier lessons.

#### Your first lessons with the Callan Method

During your first lesson with the Callan Method, all of the questions and some of the vocabulary are new for you; you have not done any revision yet. For this reason, the teacher may not ask you many questions. You can sit and listen, and become more familiar with the method - the speed, the questions, the correction etc.

# **History of the Callan Method – Robin Callan**



Robin Callan is the creator of the Callan Method. He owns the Callan School in London's Oxford Street. He also runs Callan Publishing Limited, which supplies Callan Method books to schools all over the world.

Robin Callan grew up in Ely, Cambridgeshire, England. In his early twenties, he went to Italy to teach English

in Salerno. Although he enjoyed teaching, Robin thought that the way in which teachers were expected to teach their lessons was inefficient and boring. He became very interested in the mechanisms of language learning, and was sure that he could radically improve the way English was taught.

He remained in Italy and started to write his own books for teaching English. He used these in his own classes and, over the following ten years, gained an immense amount of practical experience and a reputation for teaching English quickly and effectively.

When he returned to England, he opened his school in Oxford Street. As the method became more and more popular with students, the school grew and moved to larger premises. Robin continued to write his Callan Method books, and today the method is used by schools all over the world.

Robin Callan has always been passionate about English literature, especially poetry. For this reason, he bought The Orchard Tea Garden in Grantchester, near Cambridge, which attracts thousands of tourists each year. Throughout the 20th century, it was a popular meeting place for many famous Cambridge University students and important figures from English literature, such as Rupert Brooke, Virginia Woolf and E.M. Forster. Today, it is also home to the Rupert Brooke Museum.

Mr Callan now lives in Grantchester, but still plays an active role in the management of the Callan School in London.

#### The Callan School in London's Oxford Street

#### The largest private school in London

The Callan School in Oxford Street is the largest private school in London teaching English as a foreign language. Depending on the time of year, the school employs between 60 and 100 teachers and has an average of 1600 students passing through its doors every day. This number rises to more than 2000 in the middle of summer, similar to a small university.

#### Websites

Please visit the following websites for more information:

Callan Method http://www.callan.co.uk

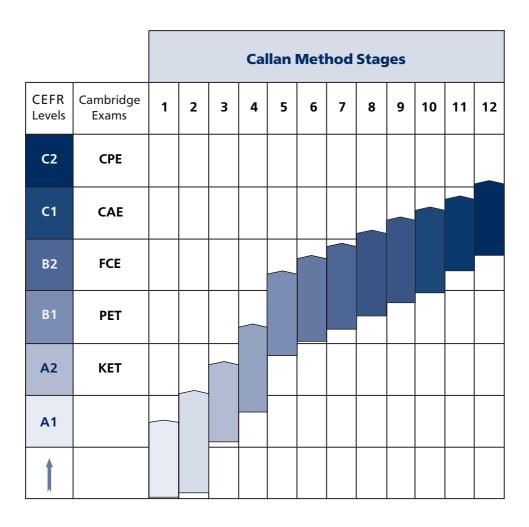
Lots of information, including a list of schools around the world that use the method

**Callan School London** http://www.callanschoollondon.com/en/callan-school All you need to know about the largest private English language school in London

# How Callan Method Stages compare to CEFR\* levels and University of Cambridge General English exams

\* Common European Framework of Reference

It is difficult to compare the Callan Method books directly with the CEFR levels and Cambridge exams, but below is an approximate guide.



# STAGE 2

# **LESSON 10**



# **Present continuous**

| home           |          | speak                | that |
|----------------|----------|----------------------|------|
|                |          |                      |      |
| <b>Present</b> | continuo | <b>us</b> (positive) |      |
| 1              | am ¬     |                      |      |
| you            | are      |                      |      |
|                |          |                      |      |
| he             |          |                      |      |
| she            | is       | speaking             |      |
| it _           |          |                      |      |
|                |          |                      |      |
| we             |          |                      |      |
| you            | are      |                      |      |
| they           |          |                      |      |

We use the present continuous for an action that we are doing now. For example, I am going to the door; I am coming from the door; I am closing the book; I am opening the book.

54 What am I doing?

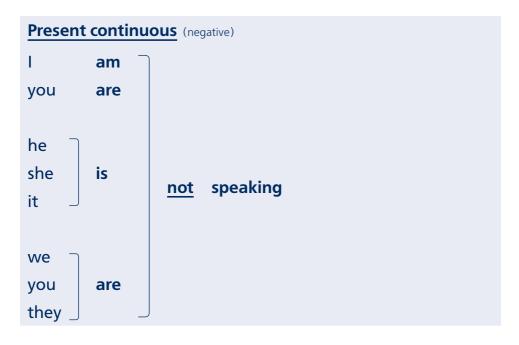
You're opening the book

What am I doing? You're closing the book

What am I doing? You're going to the door

Are you speaking English? Yes, I'm speaking English

Is he/she sitting on a chair? Yes, he's/she's sitting on a chair



For the negative, we say "not". For example, I am not speaking French; you are not standing on the table.

55 Am I writing in the book?

Are you speaking ... (student's language)?

Is he standing on the floor?

Is she speaking French?

Are we going home?

Are they standing behind the house?

No, you aren't writing in the book; you're reading the book

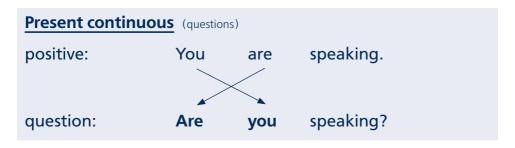
No, I'm not speaking ...; I'm speaking English

No, he isn't standing on the floor; he's sitting on the chair

No, she isn't speaking French; she's speaking English

No, we aren't going home; we're remaining in the room

No, they aren't standing behind the house; they're standing in front of the house



"You are speaking" is a positive sentence. For a question, we put "are" before "you" and we say "Are you speaking?"

Are you sitting on a chair?

Yes, I'm sitting on a chair

What am I doing?

You're closing the book

does

56 Ask him/her a question with the present continuous.

What are you doing? Am I writing? etc.



**Present simple** 

| Japanese                  | Chinese |
|---------------------------|---------|
| <b>5</b>                  |         |
| Present simple (positive) |         |
| speak                     |         |
| you _                     |         |
| he                        |         |
| she <b>speak</b> <u>s</u> |         |
| it _                      |         |
| we ¬                      |         |
| you <b>speak</b>          |         |
| they                      |         |

do

We use the present continuous for an action we are doing now, whereas we use the present simple for an action we do generally. For example, now you are speaking English, but generally you speak ... . He is not reading a book now, but generally he reads books.

57 What's the difference between the present continuous and the present simple?

The difference between the

present continuous and the present simple is that we use the present continuous for an action we are doing now, whereas we use the present simple for an action we do generally

With the present simple, we use the word "do". The word "do" hasn't got a meaning, but we use it in questions and negative sentences. For example, we say "Do you speak Japanese?" and "You do not speak Japanese".

Are you reading that book?

No, I'm not reading this book

Do you read that book?

Yes, I read this book

Are you writing?

No, I'm not writing

Do you write? Yes, I write

Am I going to the door?

No, you aren't going to the door;
you're remaining on the chair

**Do I go to the door after the lesson?**Yes, you go to the door after the lesson

For "he", "she" and "it", we use the word "does". For example, we say "Does he speak Japanese?" and "He does not speak Japanese".

Is he going home?

No, he isn't going home; he's remaining in the room

Does he go home after the lesson? Yes, he goes home

after the lesson

58 **Is she speaking?** No, she isn't speaking

Does she speak? Yes, she speaks

| do not   | don't   |        |
|----------|---------|--------|
|          |         |        |
| does not | doesn't | remain |

| Present     | t simple (negativ | e)  |  |
|-------------|-------------------|-----|--|
| you _       | do not spea       | ık  |  |
| he she      | does not sp       | eak |  |
| we you they | do not spea       | ık  |  |

For the negative of the present simple, we use the words "do not" and we say "I do not speak Chinese". The contraction of "do not" is "don't" – "I don't speak Chinese".

What's the negative of "I speak"?

The negative of "I speak" is "I don't speak"

59 Do you remain here after the lesson?

No, I don't remain here after the lesson; I go home

Do they speak Japanese?

No, they don't speak Japanese; they speak ...

Do I read books in Chinese?

No, you don't read books in Chinese; you read books in English For "he", "she" and "it", we use the words "does not" for the negative, and we say "He does not speak Chinese". The contraction of "does not" is "doesn't" – "He doesn't speak Chinese".

What's the negative of "he speaks"?

The negative of "he speaks" is "he doesn't speak"

Does he/she speak Japanese?

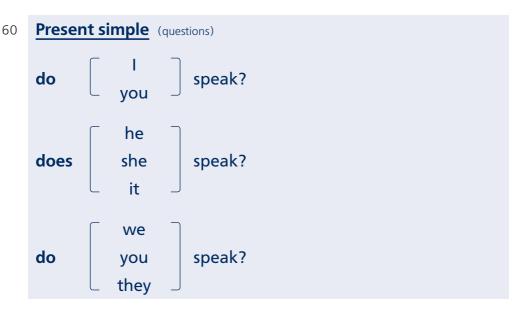
No, he/she doesn't speak Japanese; he/she speaks ...

Does he/she remain here after the lesson?

No, he/she doesn't remain here after the lesson; he/she goes home after the lesson

Does he/she write in German?

No, he/she doesn't write in German; he/she writes in ...



For questions, we use the words "do" and "does", and we say "Do you speak Chinese?" or "Does she write in German?"

Ask him/her a question with the word "do", please.

Do you speak English? Do they read their books at home?

Ask him/her a question with the word "does", please.

Does he speak Chinese?

Does she read books in French?



You aren't Mrs Brown;/ you're Mr Green./ I'm Mrs Brown./ Six, seven, eight,/ nine, ten./ The women/ are standing/ under the light/ in front of/ the picture./ Where's the house?/ It's behind her./ What am I doing?/ You're taking the bag/ from me,/ closing it,/ and putting it/ on the floor./ Which door/ is open?/ That door is./ Eleven, twelve, thirteen,/ fourteen, fifteen.

# **LESSON 11**

About how many people are there in your country?

about

62

63

Which hand's this?

|              |                                  |                 | people in my country   |
|--------------|----------------------------------|-----------------|--|
| About how    | many things are the              | ere in this roo | om? There are about things in this room  |
| About how    | many pages are the               | ere in this boo | There are about pages in that book   |
| can          |                                  |                 |  |
| Can you spe  | eak?                             |                 | Yes, I can speak   |
| Can you to   | uch that book?                   | \               | es, I can touch that (or this) book  |
| Can you rea  | ad and write?                    |                 | Yes, I can read and write  |
| like         | dislike                          | cinema          | television   |
| Do you like  | your city (or town o             | or village)?    | Yes, I like my city  |
|              |                                  |                 | ~ No, I don't like my city   |
| Do you disli | ike the cinema?                  |                 | ~ No, I don't like my city<br>No, I don't dislike the cinema;<br>I like the cinema   |
| •            | ike the cinema?<br>that picture? |                 | No, I don't dislike the cinema;  |
| Do you like  |                                  |                 | No, I don't dislike the cinema;<br>I like the cinema<br>'es, I like that picture ~ No, I don't   |
| Do you like  | that picture?                    |                 | No, I don't dislike the cinema;<br>I like the cinema<br>'es, I like that picture ~ No, I don't<br>e that picture; I dislike that picture<br>No, I don't dislike television;                                      |
| Do you like  | that picture?<br>ike television? |                 | No, I don't dislike the cinema; I like the cinema  'es, I like that picture ~ No, I don't te that picture; I dislike that picture  No, I don't dislike television; I like television  No, he/she doesn't dislike |

page

There are about ...

It's your right hand

Put your right hand on that book, please.

What's he/she doing?

He/She is putting
his/her right hand on that book

Close your left eye, please.

What's he/she doing? He/She is closing his/her left eye

| moving still completely |  |
|-------------------------|--|
|-------------------------|--|

Is my hand moving?

No, your hand isn't moving; it's still

Am I standing still? No, you aren't standing still; you're moving

Are all the parts of your body still now?

No, not all the

parts of my body are still now; my mouth and my tongue etc. are moving

Do you generally sit completely still in the lesson?

No, I don't generally sit completely still in the lesson; I move

Does he/she generally sit completely still in the lesson? No, he/she doesn't generally sit completely still in the lesson; he/she moves

| wearing             | wear       | glasses  |
|---------------------|------------|--|
| What clothes are yo | u wearing? | l'm wearing<br>shoes, socks, a suit, etc.              |
| Are you wearing gla | isses?     | Yes, I'm wearing glasses ~ No, I'm not wearing glasses |
| Are you wearing a h | at?        | No, I'm not wearing a hat                              |
| Do you wear a hat?  |            | Yes, I wear a hat                                      |
| Are you wearing a c | oat?       | No, I'm not wearing a coat                             |
| Do you wear a coat? | •          | Yes, I wear a coat                                     |

#### with

What am I doing? You're touching your nose with your finger

**Do we speak with our mouths?** Yes, we speak with our mouths

**Do we read with our eyes?**Yes, we read with our eyes

65 half

How much is half of a hundred? Fifty is half of a hundred

**How much is half of thirteen?** Six and a half is half of thirteen

Are half of the people in this town men?

Yes, half of the people in this town are men

tell

Tell me your name, please. My name's ...

What's he/she doing? He/She is telling you his/her name

Tell me the name of the capital of Russia, please.

Moscow's the capital of Russia

What's he/she doing?

He/She is telling you the name of the capital of Russia

# **LESSON 12**

| 66 | Russian | Greek |  |
|----|---------|-------|--|
|    |         |       |  |

Are you (Russian) or (Greek)?

No, I'm not (Russian) or (Greek); I'm ...

No, I don't speak (Greek); I speak ...

prefer tea coffee

Which do you prefer: the cinema or television? I prefer ... to ...

Which do you prefer: tea or coffee? I prefer ... to ...

Which does he/she prefer: tea or coffee? He/She prefers ... to ...

**Do the English generally prefer coffee?**No, the English don't generally prefer

coffee; they generally prefer tea

#### both

We use "both" for two people or things. Both my hands are on the table. Both of us are in the room. We aren't both sitting; you're sitting, but I'm standing.

Are both my hands on the table?

Yes, both your hands are on the table

Are both these books open?

Yes, both these books are open

We can say "both chairs" or "both of the chairs" but, with the words "us", "you" and "them", we say "both of us/you/them" and not "both us/you/them".

Which is it right to say: "both us" or "both of us"?

It's right to say "both of us"

Are both of you sitting?

Yes, both of us are sitting

| Do both of them speak English?   | Yes, both of them speak English         |
|----------------------------------|---|
| Are both of us speaking English? | Yes, both of us are<br>speaking English |
| Are we both sitting?             | No, we aren't both sitting; I'm         |

|   |                 |              |                                      | sitting, but you're standing                                  |
|---|-----------------|--------------|--------------------------------------|---|
| mean  | hello           | goodby       | ⁄e                                   | thank you   |
| What does th  | ne word "hello' | " mean in?   |                                      | The word "hello" means<br>"…" in …                            |
| • •   |                 |              | The word "goodbye"<br>means "…" in … |   |
| What do the   | words "thank    | you" mean in | ?                                    | The words "thank you" mean "…" in …                           |
| language  | Europ           | pean         | Asiar                                | n Germany   |
| Which langua  | age are we spe  | aking now?   |                                      | We're speaking English now                                    |
| Which language do you generally speak?  I generally speak           |                 |              | I generally speak                    |   |
| Which language does he/she generally speak? He/she generally speaks |                 |              | He/she generally speaks              |   |
| Is Chinese a E  | European langu  | ıage?        |                                      | No, Chinese isn't a European<br>Juage; it's an Asian language |
| Is Germany a  | n Asian countr  | y?           | No, Ger                              | many isn't an Asian country;<br>it's a European country       |

| 1    | have not        | 1    | haven't |
|------|-----------------|------|---------|
| you  | have not        | you  | haven't |
| he   | ha <u>s</u> not | he   | hasn't  |
| she  | ha <u>s</u> not | she  | hasႍn't |
| it   | ha <u>s</u> not | it   | hasႍn't |
| we   | have not        | we   | haven't |
| you  | have not        | you  | haven't |
| they | have not        | they | haven't |

### only

### The negative of "I have" is "I have not", and the contraction is "I haven't".

69 What's the negative of "I have"?

The negative of "I have" is "I have not"

What's the contraction of "I have not"?

The contraction of "I

have not" is "I haven't" No, you haven't got four arms;

\_

you've only got two arms

Have you got two heads?

Have I got four arms?

No, I haven't got two heads; I've only

got one head

Has he only got one hand?

No, he hasn't only got one hand;

he's got two hands

Has she got two noses?

No, she hasn't got two noses;

she's only got one nose

Have we only got one mouth?

No, we haven't only got one mouth; we've got two

mouths (i.e. you and the student)

Have they got eight ears?

No, they haven't got eight ears; they've only got four ears

# the same ... as different ... from Japan

Are your shoes the same as my shoes?

No, my shoes aren't the same as your shoes;

they're different from your shoes

Are the French the same as the Russians?

No, the French aren't the same as the Russians:

they're different from the Russians

70 Are your eyes the same colour as my eyes?

Yes, my eyes are the

same colour as your eyes ~

No, my eyes aren't the same colour as your eyes; they're a different colour from your eyes

Do the people in Germany speak the same language as the people in Japan?

No, the people in Germany don't

speak the same language as the people in Japan; they speak a different language

from the people in Japan



Who are they?/ They're Mr and Mrs Long./ The plural of "man"/ is "men"./ The plural of "woman"/ is "women"./ The boots are/ under that chair./ These windows are red and blue;/ those are yellow and grey./ Sixteen, seventeen, eighteen,/ nineteen, twenty./ The letters/ of the alphabet/ are: ABC – DEF – GHI – JKL – MNO – PQR – STU – VWX – YZ./ A is before B/ and J is after I./ E is between/ D and F.

# **LESSON 13**

1 See Chart 4

anybody? somebody

non-specific

not anybody

who? Mrs Brown

specific Mr Smith etc.

nobody

Both "anybody" and "somebody" mean "...". We use "anybody" in questions and negative sentences, and "somebody" in positive sentences. For example, we say "Is there anybody sitting here? Yes, there's somebody sitting here. Is there anybody sitting there? No, there isn't anybody sitting there". "Anybody" is non-specific and has a non-specific answer, whereas "who" is specific and has a specific answer – "Mrs Brown", "Mr Smith" etc., or "nobody".

What do the words "anybody" and "somebody" mean? The words "anybody" and "somebody" mean ...

What's the difference between "anybody" and "somebody"?

The difference between "anybody" and "somebody" is that we use "anybody" in questions and negative sentences, whereas we use "somebody" in positive sentences

# anybody

Is there anybody in this room?

Yes, there's somebody in this room

72 Is there anybody speaking to you?

Yes, there's somebody speaking to me

Is there anybody sitting there on that chair?

Yes, there's somebody sitting there on that chair

# not anybody corridor

Is there anybody sitting on the floor?

No, there isn't anybody sitting on the floor

Is there anybody in this room wearing a hat?

No, there isn't anybody in this room wearing a hat

Is there anybody in the corridor?

No, there isn't anybody in the corridor

# nobody

Who's speaking English in this room?

We're speaking English in this room

Who's speaking (French) in this room?

Nobody's speaking (French) in this room

Who's wearing clothes in this room?

We're wearing clothes in this room

Who's wearing a hat in this room?

Nobody's wearing a hat in this room

Who's giving you an English lesson?

You're giving me an English lesson

Who's in the corridor?

Nobody's in the corridor

#### walk

73

What am I doing?

You're walking

Where am I walking to?

You're walking to the window

Do you like walking?

Yes, I like walking

Does he/she like walking?

Yes, he/she likes walking

### Mr Brown's

We prefer to say "Mr Brown's suit" and not "the suit of Mr Brown".

| Is this Mr Brown's dress? | No, it isn't Mr Brown's dress;<br>it's Mrs Brown's dress |
|---------------------------|--|
| Is this Mr Brown's shirt? | Yes, it's Mr Brown's shirt                               |
| Is this Mr Brown's arm?   | No, it isn't Mr Brown's arm;<br>it's Mrs Brown's arm     |
| Is this Mr Smith's ear?   | No, it isn't Mr Smith's                                  |

74 Is this ...'s book? No, it isn't ...'s book; it's ...'s book

ear; it's Mr Brown's ear

| stand up                          | sit down | up  | down                |  |
|-----------------------------------|----------|---|---------------------|--|
| What's my right hand doing?       |          | Your right hand's moving<br>up and down                               |                     |  |
| What am I doing?                  |          |   | You're sitting down |  |
| What am I doing?                  |          | You're standing up  |                     |  |
| Do you sit down after the lesson? |          | No, I don't sit down after<br>the lesson; I stand up after the lesson |                     |  |
| cannot                            |          | can't   |                     |  |

The negative of "can" is "cannot", and the contraction of "cannot" is "can't".

| What's the negative of "can"?       | The negative of "can" is               |
|-------------------------------------|--|
|                                     | "cannot"                               |
| What's the contraction of "cannot"? | The contraction of "cannot" is "can't" |
| Can you speak (Chinese)?            | No, I can't speak (Chinese)            |

Can you put the table into your pocket?

No, I can't put the table into my pocket

Can you touch the ceiling?

No, I can't touch the ceiling

# 75 **quarter**

How much is a quarter of forty?

Ten is a quarter of forty

How much is a quarter of a thousand? 250 is a quarter of a thousand

What's a quarter of ten? Two-and-a-half

is a quarter of ten

What's a quarter of five? One-and-a-quarter is a

quarter of five

|                     |                    | quarter of five  |
|---------------------|--------------------|--|
| teach               | learn              | Spanish  |
| Are you teaching r  | ne English?        | No, I'm not teaching you<br>English; I'm learning English from you |
| Do you learn Span   | ish?               | No, I don't learn Spanish; I learn English                         |
| Do you like learnin | g a language?      | Yes, I like<br>learning a language                                 |
| Does he/she like le | arning a language? | Yes, he/she likes<br>learning a language                           |

# **LESSON 14**

|                    |                | 11.66. 14        |        |   |
|--------------------|----------------|------------------|--------|---|
| easy               |                | difficult        |        | grammar   |
| Is English         | grammar dif    | ficult?          |        | No, English grammar isn't<br>difficult; it's easy   |
| Is Chinese         | e an easy lang | uage to learn?   |        | No, Chinese isn't an<br>easy language to learn;<br>it's a difficult language to learn   |
| Is it diffic       | ult for you to | speak your lan   |        | No, it isn't difficult for<br>e to speak my language; it's easy   |
| Is it gene         | rally easy for | people to write  | No     | neir left hand?<br>, it isn't generally easy for people<br>e with their left hand; it's difficult                                       |
| hang               |                |                  | map    |   |
| What's m           | y pen doing?   |                  |        | Your pen's hanging between your finger and your thumb   |
| Is there a         | light hanging  | g from the ceili |        | Yes, there's a light<br>hanging from the ceiling ~ No,<br>t a light hanging from the ceiling  |
| Is there a         | map hanging    | on that wall?    | there  | Yes, there's a map<br>hanging on that wall ~ No,<br>isn't a map hanging on that wall  |
| by                 | car            | bus              | trai   | n school  |
| Do you go<br>home? | o home after   | the lesson by c  | ·      | us, by train or do you walk<br>I go home after the lesson by<br>~I walk home after the lesson; I<br>lon't go by car, by bus or by train |
| Which do           | you prefer: t  | o walk or go b   | y car? | I prefer to   |
| Do you co          | me to school   | by train or by   | hus?   | I come to school by   |

Does he/she come to school by train or by bus?

He/She comes to school by ...

Are you married? Yes, I'm married ~ No,

I'm not married; I'm single

Is Mr Brown single? No, Mr Brown isn't single; he's married

**Is Miss Brown married?**No, Miss Brown isn't married; she's single

# husband wife

Has Mr Brown got a wife?

Yes, Mr Brown's got a wife

Has Mrs Brown got a husband? Yes, Mrs Brown's got a husband

78 Is Mrs Brown's husband standing behind the house?

Brown's husband isn't standing behind the house; he's standing in front of the house

# mother father

What's your mother's name? My mother's name is ...

What's your father's name? My father's name is ...

What's your father's wife's name? My father's wife's

name is ...

What's your mother's husband's name? My mother's husband's

name is ...

# child children only child

What's the plural of "child"? The plural of "child" is "children"

How many children have your mother and father got? My mother and father have got ... child/children

Are you an only child? Yes, I'm an only child ~ No, I'm not an only child

| call   | mum    | dad  |  |
|--------|--------|------|--|
|        |        |      |  |
| 3.8.41 | Hala a | 14.4 |  |

What do we call this? We call this an arm (or a handkerchief, a leg etc.)

79 **What do we call the people in France?** We call the people in France French

What do we call the thing we wear on our heads? We call the thing we wear on our heads a hat

What do people generally call their mother and father? People generally call their mother and father "Mum" and "Dad"

#### one ... the other

Are both my hands on the table? No, both your hands

aren't on the table; one's on the table and the other's on your arm

Are both my hands closed? No, both your hands aren't

closed; one's closed and the other's open

Are both these pencils red?

No, both these pencils aren't red;

one's red and the other's grey

# kind

What's this? It's a book

What kind of book is this?

It's an English book

What kind of room is this? It's a classroom

What kind of car do you prefer?



We are/ in front of them,/ and they are/ behind us./ There are/ five vowels/ in the English alphabet:/ A, E, I, O, U./ I'm the teacher/ and you're the student./ Thirty, forty, fifty,/ sixty, seventy,/ eighty, ninety,/ a hundred, a thousand,/ a million./ Thirty plus thirteen/ equals forty-three./ There's a shoe/ on the floor./ This is/ not a sock/ or a jacket;/ it's a suit./ Now put the book here,/ please.



# **LESSON 15**

# 81 Preposition

The words "on", "under", "in", "from" etc. are prepositions.

Give me some examples of prepositions, please.

Some examples of prepositions are "on", "under", "in" and "from"

Where do you come from?

I come from ...

Where do I come from?

You come from ...

When we use question words, for example "what", "which" and "where", we put the preposition last in the sentence. For example, we do not say "From where do you come?"; we say "Where do you come from?" We do not say "On what are you putting the book?"; we say "What are you putting the book on?"

What do we speak with?

We speak with our mouths

Where am I taking the book from?

You're taking the book from the table

What am I putting the pen under?

You're putting the pen under the book

What are you sitting on?

I'm sitting on a chair

82

north

| Horar          | 30411 | east   | West |
|----------------|-------|--------|------|
|                |       |        |      |
|                |       | _      |      |
| cardinal point |       | Paris  |      |
| caramar ponic  |       | 1 4115 |      |

Aact

Tell me the names of the four cardinal points, please.

couth

The names of the four cardinal points are

north, south, east and west

No, Greece isn't west of Italy; it's east of Italy

West

Is Greece west of Italy?

Is Paris in the south of France?

Is Germany east or west of Italy?

No, Paris isn't in the south of France; it's in the north of France

Germany isn't east or west of Italy; it's north of Italy

# place some of

How many places are there in this room?

There are ... places in this room

Is there anybody sitting in that place?

Yes, there's somebody sitting in that place

Tell me the names of some of the places you like in this country?

The

names of some of the

places I like in this country are ...

# opposite

83

What's the opposite of "high"?

The opposite of "high" is "low"

What's the opposite of "behind"?

The opposite of "behind" is "in front of"

What's the opposite of "tall"?

The opposite of "tall" is

"short"

What's the opposite of the verb "to teach"?

The opposite of the verb "to teach" is "to learn"

#### without

What's the opposite of "with"?

The opposite of "with" is "without"

Can we write without a pen or a pencil?

No, we can't write without a pen or a pencil

Can we speak without opening our mouths?

No, we can't speak without opening our mouths

Can you read without wearing glasses?

Yes, I can read without wearing glasses ~ No, I can't read without wearing glasses A verb is a word we use for an action. For example, "take", "put", "open", "close" etc. are verbs. A noun is the name of a thing. For example, "book", "picture", "wall" etc. are nouns. The word "translate" is a verb, whereas the word "translation" is a noun. The word "mean" is a verb, whereas the word "meaning" is a noun.

What's the difference between a verb and a noun? The difference between a verb and a noun is that a verb is a word we use for an action, whereas a noun is the name of a thing

**Give me an example of a verb, please.** "Take" is a verb

Give me an example of a noun. "Book" is a noun

Is the word "translation" a verb or a noun?

The word "translation" is a noun

during about

**Do we speak ... during the lesson?**No, we don't speak ... during the lesson; we speak English

Do you walk about the room during the lesson?

No, I don't walk about the room during the lesson; I sit on my chair

Does he/she walk about the room during the lesson?

No, he/she
doesn't walk about the room
during the lesson; he/she sits on his/her chair

About how many questions do you answer during the lesson?

I answer about ... guestions during the lesson

#### some ... some

Are all the people in this town (or city or village) men?

No, not all the people in this town are

men; some are men and some are women

Are all the cars in Europe Fords?

No, not all the cars in

Europe are Fords; some are Fords and

some are Fiats, Renaults, Volkswagens, Volvos etc.

Are all the people in this place married?

No, not all the

people in this place are married;

some are married and some are single

Do all the people in Europe speak Spanish?

No, not all the

people in Europe speak Spanish; some speak Spanish and some speak other languages



anything? something

non-specific

not anything

what? a light

specific a picture

nothing

"Anything" and "something" both mean the same thing. We use "anything" in questions and negative sentences, and we use "something" in positive sentences. For example, we say "Have I got anything in my right hand? Yes, you've got something in your right hand. Have I got anything in my left hand? No, you haven't got anything in your left hand." "Anything" we use in a non-specific question, whereas "What?" is specific and has a specific answer — "a light, a book" etc., or "nothing".

85

**Have I got anything in my right hand?**Yes, you've got something in your right hand

Is there anything on the table?

Yes, there's something on the table

Are you wearing anything on your feet?

Yes, I'm wearing something on my feet

## not anything

Have I got anything in my left hand?

No, you haven't got anything in your left hand

Is there anything there on the floor?

No, there isn't anything there on the floor

Are you wearing anything on your head?

No, I'm not wearing anything on my head

## nothing

87

What have I got in my right hand? You've got a pen in your right hand

What have I got in my left hand?

You've got
nothing in your left hand

What's on the table?

There are some books, some pens etc. on the table

What's there on the floor?

There's nothing there on the floor

What are you wearing on your feet?

I'm wearing shoes on my feet

What are you wearing on your head?

I'm wearing nothing on my head

## Only one negative

In English, in a negative sentence, we use only <u>one</u> negative word, not two. For example, we say "There is<u>n't</u> anything on this chair". A sentence with two negative words has a positive meaning. For example, "There is<u>n't</u> <u>nobody</u> on this chair" means that there <u>is somebody</u> on the chair. "I have <u>not</u> got <u>nothing</u> in my pocket" means that I <u>have</u> got <u>something</u> in my pocket.

Have I got anything in my hand?

Yes, you've got something in your hand

Have I got nothing in my hand?

No, you haven't got nothing in your hand; you've got something in your hand

What does this sentence mean: "I'm <u>not</u> eating <u>nothing</u>"?

"I'm not eating nothing" means "I'm eating something"

| 88 | front | back | top | bottom | side |
|----|-------|------|-----|--------|------|
|----|-------|------|-----|--------|------|

What part of the book is this?

It's the front (back, top,

bottom, side) of the book

Is this the front part of my body?

No, it isn't the front part of your body; it's the back part of your body

Where's the pen?

The pen's on the top of the book

What's on the top of my head?

Your hair's on the top of your head

Are my ears on the back of my head?

No, your ears aren't on the back of your head; they're on the sides of your head

Are you sitting on my left-hand side or on my right-hand side?

I'm sitting on your ...

### smell

What am I doing?

You're smelling your wrist

What do we smell with? We smell with our noses

89 address

street

What's the address of this school?

The address of this school is ... Street

What's your address?

My address is ... Street



The capital of England/ is not a town/ but a city./ Greece, Italy and France/ are in Europe,/ and China and India/ are in Asia./ Moscow's the capital of Russia,/ not Athens./ How much is/ thirty plus fifteen?/ There are a number of shirts,/ ties and hats/ in this room./ Those are her tights./ The cardinal numbers are/ one, two, three etc./ This is my coat.

| 90 | many        | few                | match         | matchbox  |
|----|-------------|--------------------|---------------|---|
|    | Are there m | any people in a sn | nall village? | No, there aren't  |
|    |             |                    | there a       | many people in a small village; are few people in a small village |

Are there few people in a large city?

No, there aren't few people in a large city; there are many people in a large city

Have you and I got many pens?

No, you and I haven't got many pens; we've got few pens

Are there few matches in a matchbox?

No, there aren't few matches in a matchbox; there are many matches in a matchbox

| friend | friendly |
|--------|----------|
|--------|----------|

Have you got any friends?

Where's my pen now?

Yes, I've got some friends

Your pen's in your pocket now

Do you think the people in your town are friendly? Yes, I think the people in my town are friendly ~

No, I don't think the people in my town are friendly; they're unfriendly

Are the countries of Europe generally friends now? Yes, the countries of Europe are generally friends now

91 into in that another

We use "into" for a thing that moves from one place to another, and "in" for a thing that remains in one place.

for a thing that remains in one place.

What am I doing? You're putting your pen into your pocket

What am I doing? You're coming into the classroom

Where am I now? You're in the classroom now

#### What's the difference between "into" and "in"?

The difference between "into" and "in" is that we use "into" for a thing that moves from one place to another, and "in" for a thing that remains in one place

What can you see in this room?

I can see many things in this room, such as some students, a table, a clock ...

Can you see him/her?

92

Yes, I can see him/her

Can you see anything in my left hand?

No, I can't see anything in your left hand

why because similar too Greenwich

"Why" and "because" have similar meanings, but we generally use "why" in questions and "because" in answers.

What's the difference between "why" and "because"?

The difference between "why"

and "because" is that we generally use "why" in questions and "because" in answers

Can you touch the ceiling?

No, I can't touch the ceiling

Why not? Because the ceiling's too high for me to touch

Can you put this book into your pocket?

No, I can't put that

book into my pocket

Why not?

Because that book's too large to go
into my pocket

Can we call Grantchester (in England) a city?

No, we can't call

Grantchester (in England) a city

Why not?

Because Grantchester is too small for us to call a city; Grantchester is a village

| second   | minute                                    | hour | make   |
|--|---|------|--|
| •  | onds make a minute?<br>utes make an hour? |      | Sixty seconds make a minute Sixty minutes make an hour |
| Can you make   |   |      | Yes, I can make a suit ~<br>No, I can't make a suit    |
| <u>Adjective</u>   |   |      |  |
| The words "black", "white", "large", "small", "high", "low" etc. are adjectives. In English, we put adjectives before nouns. |   |      |  |

93

**Give me some examples of adjectives, please.** Some examples of adjectives are black, white, large ...

Is the word "book" an adjective?

No, the word "book" isn't an adjective; it's a noun

Which word is the adjective in this sentence: "The green pen is on the floor"?

The word "green" is the adjective in this sentence

In English, do we put an adjective before or after a noun? In English, we put an adjective before a noun.

**Give me an example, please.**a blue book; a high ceiling; an easy language

### 94 **food**

Do you like food? Yes, I like food

Do you like all food?

Yes, I like all food ~ No, I don't like all food: some I like and some I dislike

Do people generally dislike the smell of food?

No, people don't generally dislike the smell of food; they like the smell of food

## son daughter

How many sons has your dad got? My dad's got ... son(s)

How many daughters has your mum got?

My mum's got ...

daughter(s)

Are you a son or a daughter?

# brother sister

Have you got any brothers?

Yes, I've got a/some brother(s)

No, I haven't got any brothers

Have you got any sisters?

Yes, I've got a/some sister(s)

No, I haven't got any sisters

How many brothers and sisters have you got?

I've got ...

| 95 | parents | relatives | relations | family |
|----|---------|-----------|-----------|--------|
|    |         |           |           |        |
|    | uncle   | aunt      | cousin    |        |

### What's the difference between parents and relatives?

The difference between parents and relatives is that parents are mother and father, whereas relatives are all the other people in the family, such as brothers, sisters, uncles, aunts, cousins etc.

What does the word "uncle" mean? The word "uncle" means your mother's

brother, or your father's brother

What does the word "aunt" mean? The word "aunt" means your mother's sister, or your father's sister

What does the word "cousin" mean?

The word "cousin" means your uncle's child, or your aunt's child

### more ... than

Have you got more fingers than thumbs on your hands? Yes, I've got more fingers than thumbs on my hands

Are there more people in a town than in a village? Yes, there are more people in a town than in a village

96 Are there more pages in this book than in that book? Yes, there are more pages in this book than in that book

#### break

What am I doing? You're breaking your pen

Can you break the window with a chair?

Yes, I can break the

window with a chair

Can you break the table with your hands?

No, I can't break the

table with my hands

### out of

What am I doing? You're putting your pen into your pocket

What am I doing? You're taking your pen out of your pocket

What am I doing? You're going out of the classroom

What am I doing? You're coming into the classroom

What am I doing? You're putting your hands into your pockets

What am I doing? You're taking your hands out of your pockets

out of the classroom before the lesson; I come into the classroom before the lesson

#### think

About how many people do you think there are in France (or Italy etc.)?

I think there are about ... people in ...

**Do you think there's anybody in the other room?** Yes, I think there's

somebody in the other room ~ No I don't think there's anybody in the other room

What do you think I've got in my pocket?

Are all children good children?

I think you've got ... in your pocket

### good bad good at bad at

Is this a bad pen?

No, it isn't a bad pen; it's a good pen

**Do you think that's a good picture?**Yes, I think that's a good

picture ~ No, I don't think that's

a good picture; I think it's a bad picture

No, not all children are good children; some are good and some are bad

Are all students good at learning languages?

No, not all

students are good at learning

languages; some are good at learning

languages and some are bad at learning languages

### instead of

98

Do you prefer tea instead of coffee?

Yes, I prefer tea instead of coffee ~ No, I don't prefer tea

instead of coffee; I prefer coffee instead of tea

Do you prefer coming to school instead of going to the cinema? No, I don't prefer coming to school

instead of going to the cinema; I prefer

going to the cinema instead of coming to school

#### Do you prefer walking instead of going by car?

Yes, I prefer

walking instead of going by car ~ No, I don't prefer walking instead of going by car; I prefer going by car instead of walking



We're reading,/ not writing./ That's his pullover/ and these are/ her tights./ These are/ our skirts./ Those are/ their trousers./ Your handkerchief/ is in/ your pocket./ Her blouse is grey./ Miss Smith/ is not French/ or German;/ she's English./ Give me/ the last match/ in your hand./ We say/ one person,/ but two people./ He's coming from London/ and going to Beijing./ This is my finger,/ not my thumb.



| 99 | bread                     | butter    | rice  |
|----|---------------------------|-----------|---|
|    | What do we put on our b   | read?     | We put butter on our bread  |
|    | Do you like bread withou  | t butter? | Yes, I like bread without<br>butter ~ No, I don't like bread<br>without butter; I only like bread with butter |
|    | What colour's butter?     |           | Butter's yellow or white  |
|    | Do you prefer white or br | own rice? | I prefer rice   |

#### carry

What am I doing? You're carrying your chair to the window

Do you think you can carry this table on your back?

Yes, I think I can carry this table on my back ~ No, I don't think I can carry this table on my back

Am I carrying a tie (or dress etc.)?

No, you aren't carrying a tie; you're wearing a tie

Am I wearing a handkerchief?

No, you aren't wearing a handkerchief; you're carrying a handkerchief

## 100 **no = not any**

The word "no" can mean "not any". For example, we can say "I have <u>not</u> got <u>any</u> books" or "I have got <u>no</u> books"; the sentences have the same meaning.

What can we say instead of "not any books"? We can say "no books" instead of "not any books"

**Give me another example, please.** "They haven't got any

friends" or "They have no friends"

#### hear

Can you hear me speaking to you? Yes, I can hear you speaking to me

Can you hear anybody in the other room? Yes, I can hear somebody in the other room ~ No, I can't

hear anybody in the other room

What do we hear with? We hear with our ears

#### drive

Can you drive a car? Yes, I can drive a car ~ No, I can't drive a car

Is there anybody in your family who can't drive a car?

Yes, there's somebody in my family who can't drive a car ~ No, there isn't anybody in my family who can't drive a car

101 money pence pound

How much money have you got in your pocket (or bag)?

about ... in my pocket (or bag)

How many pence make a pound?

A hundred pence make a pound

How many euros (or dollars etc.) make a pound?

About ... euros

(or dollars etc.) make a pound

## fewer ... than

Have I got more thumbs than fingers on my hands?

got more thumbs than fingers on your hands;

you've got fewer thumbs than fingers on your hands

Are there more pages in this book than in that book?

No, there aren't more pages in this book than in that book; there are fewer pages in this book than in that book

Are there more people in Europe than in Asia? No, there aren't more people in Europe than in Asia; there are fewer people in Europe than in Asia

102 **Are there more tables in this school than chairs?** No, there aren't more tables in this school than chairs; there are fewer tables in this school than chairs

#### watch

What's the difference between a watch and a clock? The difference between a watch and a clock is that

we wear a watch on our wrist, whereas we

hang a clock on the wall or put it on a table

What's the difference between "wear" and "carry"?

The difference

between "wear" and "carry" is that

we use "wear" for a thing that is on the body,

whereas we use "carry" for a thing that is not on the body

Is there a clock in this room? Yes, there's a clock in this room ~

No, there isn't a clock in this room

Am I carrying a watch?

No, you aren't carrying a watch; you're wearing a watch

What are you carrying in your pocket (or bag)?

I'm carrying ... in my pocket (or bag)

103 See Chart 6

| time | past | to | by | o'clock |
|------|------|----|----|---------|
|      |      |    |    |         |

What's the time by this clock?

It's 3 o'clock etc.

What's the time now, please?

It's ... now

With the numbers 5, 10, 20, and 25 we don't say "minutes". For example, we say "It's 5 past 3." With the numbers between one and five, five and ten etc. we say "minutes". For example, "It's 2 minutes past 4."

|                                | day week                       | month | year                     |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------|--------------------------|
|                                |                                |       |                          |
|                                | How many seconds make a minute | ?     | 60 seconds make a minute |
| How many minutes make an hour? |                                | •     | 60 minutes make an hour  |
| How many hours make a day?     |                                |       | 24 hours make a day      |
| How many days make a week?     |                                |       | 7 days make a week       |
|                                | How many weeks make a month?   |       | 4 weeks make a month     |
|                                | How many months make a year?   |       | 12 months make a year    |
|                                |                                |       |                          |

### 104 also

**Give me an example of the word "also", please.** I can speak my language and I can also speak English

| meat | sugar |
|------|-------|
|      |       |

**Do you like meat?** Yes, I like meat ~ No, I don't like meat

What colour's sugar? Sugar's white or brown

Do you put sugar on your meat?

No, I don't put sugar on my meat; I put it in my tea or coffee

| count                              | from to   |
|------------------------------------|---|
| 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 – What am I doing?   | You're counting   |
| 6, 7, 8, 9, 10 – What am I doing?  | You're counting the numbers from six to ten                         |
| Count the numbers from 100 to 105, | please. One hundred,<br>one hundred and one,<br>one hundred and two |
| What's he/she doing?               | He/She's counting the numbers from 100 to 105                       |

**Possessive adjectives Possessive pronouns** mine my your yours his his her hers its our ours your yours their theirs

What are the possessive adjectives?

The possessive adjectives are "my", "your" ...

What are the possessive pronouns?

The possessive pronouns are "mine", "yours" ...

The difference between a possessive adjective and a possessive pronoun is that we put a possessive adjective in front of a noun (for example, "This is <u>my</u> book"), whereas we use a possessive pronoun instead of a noun. For example, instead of saying "This is my pen and that is her pen", we can say "This is my pen and that is <u>hers</u>".

105

# What's the difference between a possessive adjective and a possessive pronoun? The difference between a possessive

adjective and a possessive pronoun is that we put a possessive adjective in front of a noun whereas we use a possessive pronoun instead of a noun

106 Give me an example, please.

This is my book. This book is mine. This is mine.

| mine               | yours                                |
|--------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Is this your ear?  | No, that isn't my ear; it's your ear |
| Is this ear yours? | No, that ear isn't mine; it's yours  |
| Is that nose mine? | No, this nose isn't yours; it's mine |



107 Are these books theirs?

| his                    | hers   |
|------------------------|--|
| Is that dress his?     | No, that dress isn't his; it's hers                |
| Is that suit hers?     | No, that suit isn't hers; it's his                 |
| Are those hands his?   | No, those hands aren't his; they're hers           |
| Are those arms hers?   | No, those arms aren't hers; they're his            |
| ours                   | theirs   |
| Are those legs ours?   | No, those legs aren't ours; they're theirs         |
| Are these their books? | No, these aren't their books;<br>they're our books |

No, these books aren't theirs; they're ours

### **Infinitive**

Verbs in the infinitive generally have the word "to" in front of them. For example, "to do", "to come", "to go" etc.

Give me some examples of verbs in the infinitive, please.

Some examples of verbs in the infinitive are "to come", "to go", "to take" etc.

## Auxiliary verb

An auxiliary verb is part of the verb in a sentence, but it does not tell us the action. For example, in the sentence "We are speaking", the word "speaking" tells us the action, and the word "are" is an auxiliary verb. In the sentence "He can read", the word "can" is the auxiliary verb. The auxiliary verb for the present simple is "do". For example, we say "Do you speak English?" or "I do not have a bag".

do

Which word is the auxiliary verb in this sentence: "They can open the window"?

The word "can" is the auxiliary verb in that sentence

Which word is the auxiliary verb in this sentence: "Do they walk to school?"

The word "do" is the auxiliary verb in that sentence

Also, the word "do" means (translate into student's language). For example, "What is he doing?" – "He's sitting on a chair".

What does the verb "to do" mean? The verb "to do" means ...

What am I doing? You're going out of the room

What do I do after the lesson? You go out of the room after

the lesson

108 What am I doing? You're sitting down

What do you do before the lesson?

I sit down before

the lesson

What am I doing? You're standing up

What do you do after the lesson?

I stand up after the lesson



This part of the body/ is a leg/ and this/ is an arm./ The plural of "foot"/ is "feet"./ There are twelve words/ in this sentence./ A verb is a word/ we use for an action./ What does the word/ "do" mean?/ As an auxiliary verb/ it means nothing./ We say "the book",/ but "the umbrella"./ Question mark, full stop,/ comma./ The letter A/ isn't a consonant,/ but a vowel./ This answer is wrong./ That is right.

#### 109 the most

Of these three books, which book has the most pages?

Of these three books, this book has the most pages

Which city in this country has the most people? ... is the city in this country which has the most people

Which person in your family reads the most books? My ... is the person in my family who reads the most books

Which school in this town has the most students? ... is the school in this town which has the most students

# beautiful handsome ugly

Do you think Paris is an ugly city?

No, I don't think Paris is an ugly city; I think it's a beautiful city

**Do you think ... is a beautiful place?**No, I don't think ... is a beautiful place; I think it's an ugly place

**Do you think** (use here the name of a film star) **is ugly?**No, I don't think ... is ugly; I think she's beautiful/he's handsome

110 Which do you think's the most beautiful place in this country?

I think ... is the most beautiful place in this country

#### eat

What am I doing? You're eating

Do you eat all food?

No, I don't eat all food; some I eat and some I don't eat

**Do you eat bread without butter?** Yes, I eat bread without butter ~ No, I don't eat bread without butter

What do we eat with?

We eat with our mouths

| drink water | wine | milk |  |
|-------------|------|------|--|
|-------------|------|------|--|

What am I doing? You're drinking

**Do you drink tea?** Yes, I drink tea ~ No, I don't drink tea

Can we drink meat?

No, we can't drink meat; we eat meat

**Tell me the names of some drinks, please.**The names of some drinks are water, wine and milk

What colour's water? Water has no colour

Is there a drink on the table? Yes there's a drink on the table  $\sim$  No, there isn't a drink on the table

**Do you drink wine?** Yes, I drink wine ~ No, I don't drink wine

Which drink do you prefer: milk or water?

# metal gold silver steel iron

Tell me the names of four metals, please.

The names of four metals are gold, silver, steel and iron

| made of key plast |
|-------------------|
|-------------------|

**Is your watch made of plastic?** Yes, my watch is made of plastic ~ No, my watch isn't

made of plastic; it's made of ...

What's a key generally made of?

A key's generally made of steel

Are you wearing anything made of silver? Yes, I'm wearing something made of silver ~ No,

I'm not wearing anything made of silver

#### 112 **cost**

111

How much do you think this pen costs?

I think that pen costs

about ...

Do your shoes cost more than your handkerchief?

Yes, my shoes

cost more than my handkerchief

How much does the cinema cost in this town?

The cinema costs about ... in this town

#### like

What does the word "like" mean (not the verb)? The word "like" means "similar to" or "such as"

Is this book like that book?

Yes, this book is like that book

Is your face the same as your father's? No, my face isn't the same as my father's; it's like my father's

Do you eat different kinds of food, like Chinese, Indian, Spanish etc.?

Yes, I eat different kinds of food, like Chinese, Indian, Spanish etc. ~ No, I don't eat different kinds of food, like Chinese, Indian, Spanish etc.

| Monday   | Tuesday | Wednesday |
|----------|---------|-----------|
| Thursday | Friday  | Saturday  |
| Sunday   | weekend |           |

113 **Tell me the names of the days of the week, please.** The names of the days of the week are Monday, Tuesday,

Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, Saturday and Sunday

What do we call Saturday and Sunday? We call Saturday

and Sunday the weekend

| today | yesterday | tomorrow |
|-------|-----------|----------|
| was   | will be   | to be    |

What's today? Today's ...

What was yesterday? Yesterday was ...

What will tomorrow be? Tomorrow will be ...

What will the day after tomorrow be? The day after tomorrow will be ...

What was the day before yesterday?

The day before yesterday was ...

114 want at the moment

Do you want to break your pen?

No, I don't want to break my pen

Do you want to break the window?

No, I don't want to break the window

Do you want anything to eat at the moment? Yes, I want something to eat at the moment ~ No, I don't want anything to eat at the moment

Do you want anything to drink at the moment? Yes, I want something to drink at the moment ~ No, I don't want anything to drink at the moment

# do you have ...? you don't have ...

Instead of using "got" with the verb "have", we can use the present simple auxiliary "do". We can say "Have you got a pen?" or "Do you have a pen?" We can say "You haven't got any money" or "You don't have any money". There is no difference.

Do you have anything in your pocket (or bag)?

Yes, I have something

in my pocket (or bag)

What do they have on their feet? They have shoes on their feet

Do you have any relatives in this town?

Yes, I have some relatives in this town ~ No, I

don't have any relatives in this town

115 **begin end last how long** 

At what time does the lesson begin?

The lesson begins at ...

At what time does the lesson end?

The lesson ends at ...

How long does the lesson last?

The lesson lasts ...

| cneap              | expensive | Rolls Royce                                   |
|--------------------|-----------|---|
|                    |           |   |
| Is this pen exper  | nsive?    | No, that pen isn't expensive; it's cheap      |
| Is a Rolls Royce o | :heap?    | No, a Rolls Royce isn't cheap; it's expensive |

Is my handkerchief expensive?

No, your handkerchief isn't expensive; it's cheap

#### the fewest

Of these three books, has this book got the most pages?

No, of

these three books, that book hasn't

got the most pages; it's got the fewest pages

Which person in your family reads the fewest books? My ... is the person in my family who reads the fewest books

116 Of these three countries, Germany, France, and Greece, has Greece got
the most people?

No, of those three
countries, Greece hasn't got the
most people; it's got the fewest people

## building

About how many rooms are there in this building? There are about ... rooms in this building

Is this building high (or low)?

No, this building isn't ...; it's ...

| inside            | outside                     | stomach   |
|-------------------|-----------------------------|---|
| What part of the  |                             | It's the inside of the box  |
| What can you se   | ee outside this window?     | I can see a building etc. outside this window                                     |
| Are we sitting or | utside in the corridor?     | No, we aren't sitting outside in the corridor; we're sitting inside the classroom |
| Is there any food | d inside our stomachs after | eating? Yes, there's some   |

food inside our stomachs after eating

a some

Have I got a thumb on my left hand?

The plural of "a" is "some". For example, we say "a pen", but "some pens".

What's the plural of "a"?

The plural of "a" is "some"

What's the plural of "a book"? The plural of "a book" is

"some books"

What can you see in this classroom? I can see some

books, some pens, a

Yes, you've got a thumb

teacher, a door etc. in this classroom

on your left hand

Yes, I like the

**Have I got any fingers on my left hand?**Yes, you've got some fingers on your left hand

well

117

Can you hear well?

Yes, I can hear well

Can you see well?

Yes, I can see well

Can you speak ... well?

Yes, I can speak ... well

flower plant

Do you like the smell of flowers?

smell of flowers

Have you got any plants at home? Yes, I've got some plants at home ~ No, I

haven't got any plants at home

118 whose

Whose book's this? It's your book

Whose hand's that? It's his/her hand

Whose suit's that? It's Mr Brown's suit

love hate

Do children generally love going to school?

? No, children don't generally love going to school; they generally hate going to school

Do children hate their mothers?

No, children don't hate their mothers; they love their mothers

Do you love eating bad food?

No, I don't love eating bad food; I hate eating bad food

Do you hate all food? No, I don't hate all food; some I hate and some I love



What is the meaning/ of the word "wrist"?/ How many things/ are there here?/ Her hair/ is on her head./ His chin,/ mouth and nose/ are on his face./ My eyes are blue./ The people of Scandinavia/ are tall./ He's asking us a question./ The name of her country/ is Germany./ Who are you?/ The contraction/ of the verb "to have"/ is "I've, you've, he's" etc./ Have you got any ears?/ Yes, two.



| 119 | meal   | breakfast |         | lunch   |  |
|-----|--------|-----------|---------|---------|--|
|     |        |           |         |         |  |
|     | dinner | a day     | morning | evening |  |

Tell me the names of the three meals that people generally eat a day.

The names of the three meals that people generally eat a day are breakfast, lunch and dinner

What time do you have your breakfast?

I have my breakfast at ...

What time do you have your lunch?

I have my lunch at ...

What time does your dinner begin?

My dinner begins at ...

My dinner ends at ...

How long does his/her dinner last?

His/her dinner lasts ...

| plate | bowl       | knife | fork |  |
|-------|------------|-------|------|--|
|       |            |       |      |  |
| spoon | chopsticks |       |      |  |

120 What do we eat our food from?

We eat our food from a plate or a bowl

What do we eat our food with?

We eat our food with a knife, fork and spoon, or with chopsticks



| many   | more than  | the most   |
|--------|------------|------------|
| few    | fewer than | the fewest |
|        |            |            |
| much   | more than  | the most   |
| little | less than  | the least  |

"Many" and "much" have the same meaning, but we use "many" with things we can count. For example, we can count pens – one pen, two pens, three pens etc. We can count books, chairs etc. Generally, the things we can count have an "s" in the plural. "People" is an exception. It has no "s", but it is plural and we use "many" with it. For example, "There are many people in this town".

We use "much" with things we cannot count. For example, we cannot count water or sugar. We cannot say "one water, two waters"; "one sugar, two sugars" etc. These things are a singular quantity and have no "s". Money is not an exception; we can count money, but we do not say "one money, two monies". We say "one pound, two pounds"; "one dollar, two dollars" etc.

What's the difference between "many" and "much"? The difference between "many" and "much" is that we use "many" with things we can count, and "much" with things we can't count

121 **Give me a sentence with "many" in it, please.**There are many cars in a large city

Give me a sentence with "much" in it.

I do not put much sugar in my tea

"Few" and "little" also have the same meaning, but we use "few" with things we can count, and "little" with things we cannot count.

What's the difference between "few" and "little"? The difference between "few" and "little" is that we use "few" with things we can count and "little" with things we can't count

Give me a sentence with "few" in it, please.

There are few tables in this school

Give me a sentence with "little" in it.

I drink little milk

| many | few |
|------|-----|
|------|-----|

Are there many pictures on these walls?

No, there aren't many pictures on these walls; there are few pictures on these walls

Are there few people in a large city?

No, there aren't few people in a large city; there are many people in a large city

| much | little | a lot of |
|------|--------|----------|
|      |        |          |
| salt | pepper |          |

We can use "much" in questions and negative sentences, but in positive sentences we generally use "a lot of". For example, we do not say "I eat much bread"; we say "I eat a lot of bread".

122 **Do you drink much water?** 

Yes, I drink <u>a lot of</u> water

Do you drink little water?

No, I don't drink little water;

Do you eat little bread?

No, I don't eat little bread;

Do you eat much salt?

I eat a lot of bread No, I don't eat much salt;

Do you put much pepper on your plate?

I eat little salt No, I don't put

much pepper on my plate; I put little pepper on my plate

fewer ... than

less ... than

bank

The difference between "fewer ... than" and "less ... than" is that we use "fewer ... than" with things we can count, and "less ... than" with things we cannot count. For example, "I have <u>fewer</u> thumbs than fingers. I drink less milk than water".

What's the difference between "fewer ... than" and "less ... than"?

The difference between "fewer ... than" and "less ... than" is that we use "fewer ... than" with things we can count, and "less ... than" with things we can't count

Give me a sentence with "fewer ... than" in it, please. There are fewer pictures in this room than chairs Give me a sentence with "less ... than" in it. I eat less food than my brother Are there more people in Europe than in Asia? No, there aren't more people in Europe than in Asia; there are fewer people in Europe than in Asia Do you drink more milk than water? No, I don't drink more milk than water; I drink less milk than water 123 Have you got more money than the bank of England? No, I haven't got more money than the Bank of England; I've got less money than the Bank of England

No, I don't eat more meat than bread; I eat less meat than bread

Do you eat more meat than bread?

the fewest the least the one

The difference between "the fewest" and "the least" is the same as the difference between "fewer ... than" and "less ... than". We use "the fewest" with things we can count, whereas we use "the least" we use with things we cannot count. For example, "Of these three places, London, Cambridge and Greenwich, Greenwich has the fewest buildings", and "Of these three people, Mr Brown, Mr Smith and Mr Jones, Mr Jones drinks the least coffee".

What's the difference between "the fewest" and "the least"?

The difference between "the fewest" and "the least" is that we use "the fewest" with things we can count, whereas we use "the least" with things we can't count

Give me a sentence with "the fewest" in it, please. In my family, my brother is the one who reads the fewest books

Give me a sentence with "the least" in it.

In my family,

my sister is the one who eats the least bread

Of these three books, has this book got the most pages?

No, of these three books, this book hasn't got the most pages; it's got the fewest pages

Who eats the least food in your family?

My ... eats the least food in my family

Who drinks the least coffee in your family?

My ... drinks the least coffee in my family

Of these three foods, bread, meat and salt, do you eat salt the most?

No, of those three foods, bread, meat and salt, I don't eat salt the most; I eat it the least

Of these three drinks, water, milk and wine, do you drink wine the most?

No, of those three drinks, water, milk and wine, I don't drink wine the most; I drink it the least

| opposite   | next to   |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|--|--|--|
| Who's sitting opposite you?  | is sitting opposite me  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Who's sitting next to you?   | is sitting next to me   |  |  |  |  |  |
| What can you see opposite this build   | ling? I can see another building etc. opposite this building                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| work rest  | most people   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Do most people rest from Monday to   | o Friday? No, most people don't rest from Monday to Friday; they work                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| Do you think most people like worki  | ng? No, I don't think<br>most people like working;<br>I think they dislike working        |  |  |  |  |  |
| Do you work at the weekend?  | Yes, I work at the weekend ~ No, I don't work at the weekend                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| glass  | wood  |  |  |  |  |  |
| What's the window made of?   | The window's made of glass  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Is the table made of plastic?  | No, the table isn't made of plastic;<br>it's made of wood                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| paper stone  |   |  |  |  |  |  |
| What's this book made of?  | This (or that) book's made of paper   |  |  |  |  |  |
| What's the wall of the house behind  | Mr and Mrs Brown made of?  The wall of the house behind Mr and Mrs Brown is made of stone |  |  |  |  |  |
| enough   |   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Do you speak English well?   | No, I don't speak English well,<br>but I speak it well enough                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| Are you tall enough to touch the ceil  | No, I'm not tall enough to touch the ceiling; I'm too short                               |  |  |  |  |  |
| Are you short enough to stand under the table? No, I'm not short enough to stand under the table; I'm too tall |   |  |  |  |  |  |

126

No, your pocket isn't large enough to put that book into: it's too small



## that one repeat

Instead of saying "This pencil is black and that pencil is white", we can say "This pencil is black and that <u>one</u> is white", without repeating the word "pencil".

What colour's this pencil?

This pencil's black

What colour's that one? That one's white

Which pencil's red?

This pencil's red

Which one's grey?

This one's grey

Which book's open?

This book's open

Which one's closed?

This one's closed

## badly

Can you hear well with your fingers in your ears?

No, I can't hear well with my fingers in my ears; I hear badly

Do you see badly? Yes, I see badly ~ No, I don't see badly; I see well

128 **Does this pen write badly?** No, this pen doesn't write badly;

it writes well

Do you speak ... badly? No, I don't speak ... badly;

I speak it well

| telephone | mobile | phone |
|-----------|--------|-------|
|           |        |       |

## call make a (phone) call

Is there a telephone in your family home?

Yes, there's a

telephone in my family home ~

No, there isn't a telephone in my family home

Have you got a mobile (phone) in your pocket?

Yes, I've got a

mobile (phone) in my pocket ~ No, I

haven't got a mobile (phone) in my pocket

How many phone calls do you make a day?

I make about ... phone calls a day



The difference/ between "any" and "some"/ is that we generally use "any"/ in questions and negative sentences,/ whereas we use "some"/ in the positive./ "Any" is non-specific./ "How many" is specific./Are there any books/ on the table?/ Yes, there are some./ How many books are there/ on the floor?/ There are none./ The present continuous/ we use for an action/ we are doing now./ For example,/ I am speaking English now./ About how many pages/ are there in this book?



# **Pronunciation Chart**

| /١/             |             | /əʊ/         |          | /3:/            |           | / <b>n</b> /     |           |
|-----------------|-------------|--------------|----------|-----------------|-----------|------------------|-----------|
| this            | /ðis/       | no           | /nəu/    | first           | /fa:st/   | front            | /frʌnt/   |
| it's            | /its/       | coat         | /kəut/   | third           | /θ3:d/    | L <u>o</u> ndon  | /ˈlʌndən/ |
| is              | /ız/        | don't        | /dəunt/  | her             | /h3:/     | c <u>o</u> ming  | /kʌmɪŋ/   |
| c <u>i</u> ty   | /ˈsɪti/     | both         | /bəuθ/   | p <u>er</u> son | /ˈpɜːsən/ | c <u>ou</u> ntry | /'kʌntri/ |
| miss            | /mɪs/       | <u>o</u> nly | /ˈəʊnli/ | word            | /wa:d/    | m <u>o</u> ther  | /ˈmʌðə/   |
| in              | /ın/        | most         | /məust/  | verb            | /v3:b/    | some             | /sʌm/     |
| difference      | /'dıfrəns/  | home         | /həum/   | pref <u>er</u>  | /prəˈfɜ:/ | son              | /sʌn/     |
| still           | /stil/      |              |          | turn            | /ta:n/    | money            | /ˈmʌni/   |
| difficult       | /'dıfıkəlt/ |              |          |                 |           | month            | /mʌnθ/    |
| milk            | /mılk/      |              |          |                 |           | love             | /lʌv/     |
| l <u>i</u> ttle | /'lıtl/     |              |          |                 |           |                  |           |
|                 |             |              |          |                 |           |                  |           |

### **Pronunciation Chart**

| /æ/  |       | /ɔ:/ |        | /∪/  |       | /h/  |        | other     |             |
|------|-------|------|--------|------|-------|------|--------|-----------|-------------|
| as   | /æz/  | all  | /l:c\  | look | /luk/ | home | /həum/ | а         | /ə/         |
| hat  | /hæt/ | more | /mɔ:/  | book | /buk/ | hat  | /hæt/  | an        | /æn/        |
| have | /hæv/ | door | /:cb/  |      |       | head | /hed/  | what      | /wpt/       |
| man  | /mæn/ | wall | /l:cw/ |      |       | hear | /hıə/  | the book  | /ðə/        |
|      |       | call | /kɔ:l/ |      |       | her  | /hs:/  | the eye   | /ði:/       |
|      |       |      |        |      |       |      |        | we're     | /wiə/       |
|      |       |      |        |      |       |      |        | answering | /ˈɑ:nsərɪŋ/ |
|      |       |      |        |      |       |      |        | or        | /ɔ:/        |
|      |       |      |        |      |       |      |        | fifth     | /fɪfθ/      |

- 1) This is his city.
- 2) Oh, no; don't go home.
- 3) The third, thirteenth and thirty-third.
- 4) Send some money to London.
- 5) Have you got that hat?
- 6) There are doors in all the walls.
- 7) Look at the book.
- 8) Her hat is on his head.

### **Revision Exercise 2 (Lessons 6 – 9)**

- 1 Is India in Europe?
- 2 What are the cardinal numbers?
- **3** What are the ordinal numbers?
- 4 Which's the first letter of the alphabet?
- 5 Which's the twelfth letter of the alphabet?
- 6 Which's the last letter of the alphabet?
- 7 Are all the walls in this room white?
- **8** What's the plural of person?
- **9** What's the plural of foot?
- 10 2 + 2 = 7: is that right?
- 11 What's your name?
- 12 Are you going to the window?
- 13 What's the name of your country?
- 14 What's the name of the country between England and Spain?
- 15 Are the people of Scandinavia short?
- 16 What's the difference between "tall" and "short" and "high" and "low"?
- 17 What's the difference between "any" and "some"?
- **18** Are there any chairs on the table?
- 19 How many books are there on the table?
- 20 How many books are there on the floor?

#### **Answers**

- 1 No, India isn't in Europe; it's in Asia.
- 2 The cardinal numbers are 1, 2, 3 etc.
- 3 The ordinal numbers are 1st, 2nd, 3rd etc.
- 4 A's the first letter of the alphabet.
- 5 L's the twelfth letter of the alphabet.
- 6 Z's the last letter of the alphabet.

- 7 Yes, all the walls in this room are white.
- 8 The plural of person is people.
- **9** The plural of foot is feet.
- 10 No, it isn't right; it's wrong.
- **11** My name's ...
- 12 No, I'm not going to the window; I'm remaining on the chair.
- 13 ... is the name of my country.
- 14 France's the name of the country between England and Spain.
- 15 No, the people of Scandinavia aren't short; they're tall.
- The difference between "tall" and "short" and "high" and "low" is that we use "tall" and "short" for people, whereas we use "high" and "low" for things.
- 17 The difference between "any" and "some" is that we use "any" in questions and negative sentences, whereas we use "some" in positive sentences.
- 18 No, there aren't any chairs on the table.
- 19 There are ... books on the table.
- **20** There are none.

### Revision Exercise 3 (Lessons 10 – 11)

- 1 Are you speaking?
- 2 What's the difference between the present continuous and the present simple?
- 3 Are you writing?
- 4 Do you write?
- 5 What's the negative of "I speak"?
- 6 What's the negative of "he speaks"?
- 7 About how many people are there in your country?
- 8 Can you read and write?
- 9 Do you like your city (or town or village)?
- 10 Do you dislike television?

- Are all the parts of your body still now?
- What clothes are you wearing?
- 13 Are you wearing glasses?
- 14 Do you wear a hat?

11

12

- 15 Do we speak with our mouths?
- 16 Do we read with our eyes?
- How much is half a hundred? 17
- How much is half thirteen? 18
- 19 Tell me your name, please.
- 20 Tell me the name of the capital of Russia, please.

### Answers

- No, I'm not speaking, I'm reading.
  - 2 The difference between the present continuous and the present simple is
- 3 Yes, I'm writing. 4 Yes, I write.
- The negative of "I speak" is "I don't speak". 5
- The negative of "he speaks" is "he doesn't speak". 6
- 7 There are about ... people in my country.
- 8 Yes, I can read and write.

9

Yes, I like my city (or town or village). ~ No, I don't like my city (or town or village).

we use the present simple for an action we do generally.

that we use the present continuous for an action we are doing now, whereas

- 10 No, I don't dislike television; I like television.
- 11 No, not all the parts of my body are still now; my mouth and my tongue etc. are moving.
- 12 I'm wearing shoes, socks, a suit, etc.
- 13 Yes, I'm wearing glasses. ~ No, I'm not wearing glasses.
- 14 Yes, I wear a hat.
- 15 Yes, we speak with our mouths.

- 16 Yes, we read with our eyes.
- 17 Fifty is half a hundred.
- 18 Six and a half is half thirteen.
- **19** My name's ...
- 20 Moscow's the capital of Russia.

### **Revision Exercise 4 (Lessons 12 – 13)**

- 1 Do you speak (Greek)?
- 2 Which do you prefer: the cinema or television?
- 3 Do the English generally prefer coffee?
- 4 Which is it right to say: "both us" or "both of us?
- 5 Which language do you generally speak?
- 6 Is Germany an Asian country?
- 7 What's the contraction of "I have not"?
- 8 Have you got two heads?
- **9** Are the French the same as the Russians?
- 10 Do the people in Germany speak the same language as the people in Japan?
- 11 Which is it right to say, "people are" or "people is"?
- 12 What's the difference between "anybody" and "somebody"?
- 13 Is there anybody speaking to you?
- **14** Do you like walking?
- 15 Do you sit down after the lesson?
- 16 What's the negative of "can"?
- 17 Can you touch the ceiling?
- 18 How much is a quarter of a thousand?
- **19** What's a quarter of five?
- 20 Do you like learning a language?

#### Answers

- 1 No, I don't speak (Greek); I speak ...
- 2 I prefer... to...
- 3 No, the English don't generally prefer coffee; they generally prefer tea.
- 4 It's right to say "both of us".
- 5 I generally speak ...
- 6 No, Germany isn't an Asian country; it's a European country.
- 7 The contraction of "I have not" is "I haven't".
- 8 No, I haven't got two heads; I've only got one head.
- **9** No, the French aren't the same as the Russians; they're different from the Russians.
- 10 No, the people in Germany don't speak the same language as the people in Japan; they speak a different language from the people in Japan.
- 11 It's right to say "people are".
- 12 The difference between "anybody" and "somebody" is that we use "anybody" in questions and negative sentences, whereas we use "somebody" in positive sentences.
- 13 No, there isn't anybody speaking to me.
- 14 Yes, I like walking.
- 15 No, I don't sit down after the lesson; I stand up after the lesson.
- 16 The negative of "can" is "cannot".
- 17 No, I can't touch the ceiling.
- 18 250 is a quarter of a thousand.
- 19 One-and-a-quarter is a quarter of five.
- 20 Yes, I like learning a language.

### **Revision Exercise 5 (Lessons 14 – 15)**

- 1 Is Chinese an easy language to learn?
- 2 Do you come to school by train or by bus?
- 3 Are you married?

- How many children have your mother and father got? 4
- What do we call the thing we wear on our heads? 5
- What kind of room is this? 6
- 7 Give me some examples of prepositions, please.
- What do we speak with? 8
- Tell me the names of the four cardinal points, please. 9
- 10 Is Greece west of Italy?
- Is Paris in the south of France? 11
- 12 Tell me the names of some of the places you like in this country.
- 13 What's the opposite of "high"?
- Can we speak without opening our mouths? 14 Can you read without wearing glasses?
- What's the difference between a verb and a noun? 16
- Give me an example of a verb, please. 17
- Give me an example of a noun.
- Is the word "translation" a verb or a noun? 19
- Do you walk about the room during the lesson? 20

### Answers

15

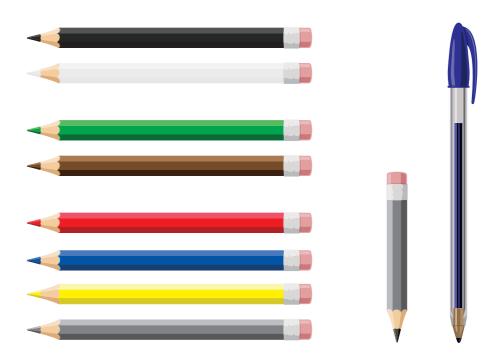
18

- No, Chinese isn't an easy language to learn; it's a difficult language to learn.
- 2 I come to school by ...
- Yes, I'm married. ~ No, I'm not married; I'm single. 3
- My mother and father have got ... children. 4
- We call the thing we wear on our heads a hat. 5
- It's a classroom. 6
- Some examples of prepositions are "on", "under", "in" and "from". 7
- We speak with our mouths. 8
- 9 The names of the four cardinal points are north, south, east and west.
- 10 No, Greece isn't west of Italy; it's east of Italy.
- No, Paris isn't in the south of France; it's in the north of France. 11

- 12 The names of some of the places I like in this country are ...
- 13 The opposite of "high" is "low".
- 14 No, we can't speak without opening our mouths.
- 15 Yes, I can read without wearing glasses. ~ No, I can't read without wearing glasses.
- 16 The difference between a verb and a noun is that a verb is a word we use for an action, whereas a noun is the name of a thing.
- 17 "Take" is a verb.
- **18** "Book" is a noun.
- 19 The word "translation" is a noun.
- 20 No, I don't walk about the room during the lesson; I sit on my chair.

### **Demonstration Charts**









non-specific

Any?

specific

How many?

non-specific

Anybody?

specific

Who?

non-specific

Anything?

specific

What?

Yes, some No, not any

Seven etc. None

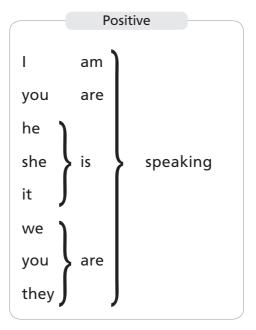
Yes, somebody No, not anybody

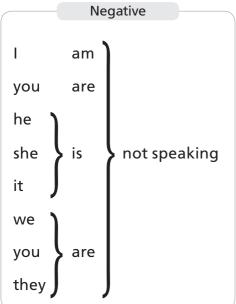
Mrs Brown etc. Nobody

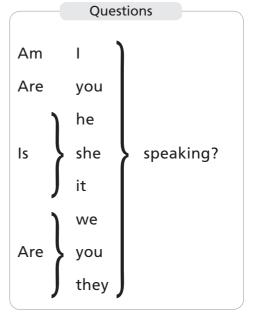
Yes, something No, not anything

A light etc. Nothing

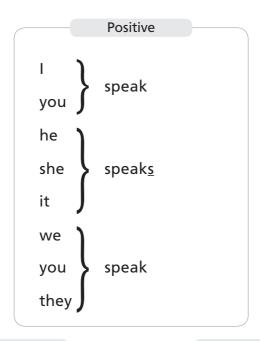
### Present continuous - now

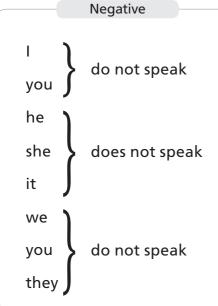


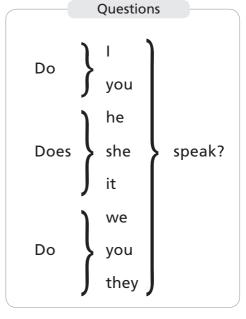


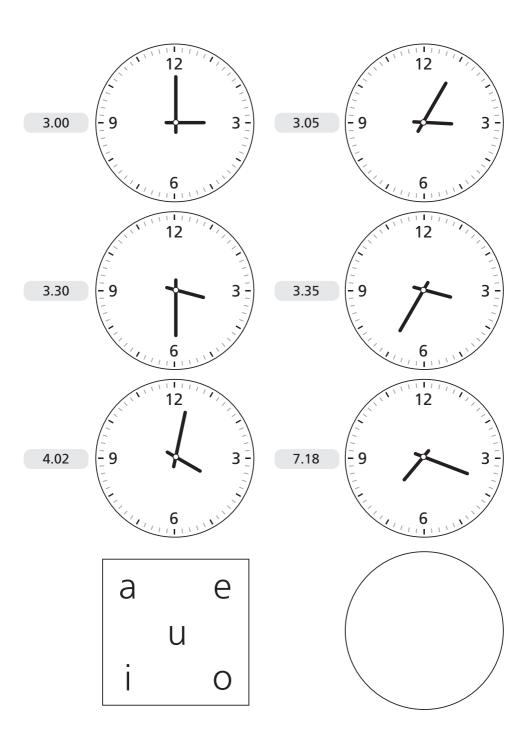


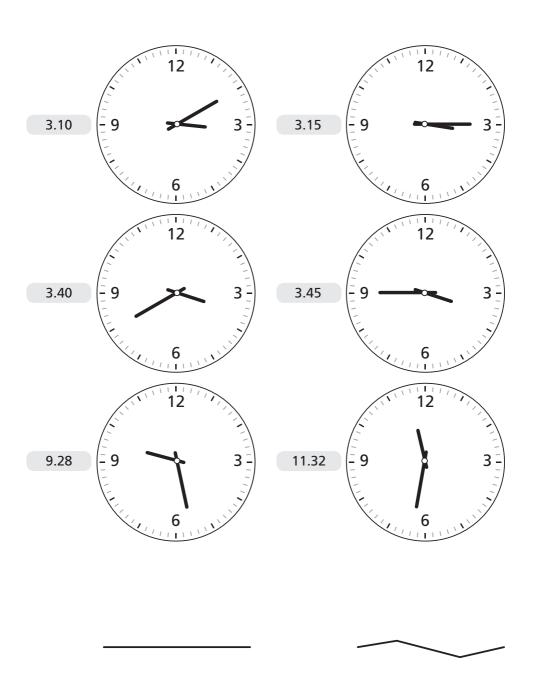
### Present simple - generally











### PLURAL — NUMBER —

many — more ... than —

few — fewer ... than —

### SINGULAR — QUANTITY —

much — more ... than —

little — less ... than —

### THINGS WE CAN COUNT

 $\left. \begin{array}{c} \text{the most} & \text{books} \\ & \text{pens} \end{array} \right.$ 

### **THINGS WE CAN'T COUNT**

the most water

sugar

the least money

### Index

| a 117              | day 103            | hello 67                  | mother 78            |
|--------------------|--------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|
| a day 119          | different from 69  | hers 106                  | moving 63            |
| a lot of 121       | difficult 76       | his 106                   | Mr. Brown's 73       |
| about 62           | dinner119          | home53                    | much 121             |
| about 84           | dislike 62         | hour92                    | mum                  |
| address 89         | do56, 107          | how long 115              | next to 125          |
| adjective93        | do not 58          | husband 77                | no = (not any) 100   |
| also 104           | do you have? 114   | I have not /              | nobody71             |
| another 91         | does56             | I haven't 68              | north 82             |
| anybody 71         | does not 58        | in 91                     | not anybody71        |
| anything85         | doesn't 58         | infinitive107             | not anything 85      |
| Asian 68           | don't 58           | inside 116                | nothing85            |
| at the moment 114  | down74             | instead of                | noun84               |
| aunt 95            | drink110           | into91                    | o'clock 103          |
| auxiliary verb 107 | drive 100          | iron111                   | one the other 79     |
|                    | during 84          | it has not / it hasn't 68 |                      |
| back 88<br>bad 97  |                    |                           | only                 |
|                    | east 82<br>easy 76 | Japan                     | only child           |
| bad at 97          |                    | Japanese 56               | only one negative 87 |
| badly 127          | eat 110            | key111                    | opposite83, 125      |
| bank 122           | end 115            | kind 79                   | ours 106             |
| beautiful 109      | enough 126         | knife 119                 | out of96             |
| because 92         | European 68        | language 68               | outside 116          |
| begin 115          | evening 119        | last 115                  | page 62              |
| both66             | exception 120      | learn 75                  | paper 126            |
| bottom88           | expensive 115      | left63                    | parents 95           |
| bowl 119           | family 95          | less than 122             | Paris 82             |
| bread 99           | father 78          | like62, 112               | past 103             |
| break 96           | few90, 121         | little 121                | pence 101            |
| breakfast119       | fewer than 101,122 | love118                   | pepper 121           |
| brother 94         | flower 117         | lunch 119                 | phone 128            |
| building116        | food94             | made of 111               | place 82             |
| bus 77             | fork 119           | make 92                   | plant 117            |
| butter99           | Friday 112         | make a                    | plastic 111          |
| by77, 103          | friend 90          | (phone) call 128          | plate 119            |
| call78, 128        | friendly 90        | many90, 121               | possessive           |
| can 62             | from to 104        | map 76                    | adjective105         |
| cannot / can't 74  | front 88           | married 77                | possessive           |
| car 77             | Germany 68         | match 90                  | pronoun 105          |
| cardinal point 82  | glass 126          | matchbox 90               | pound 101            |
| carry 99           | glasses 64         | meal 119                  | prefer 66            |
| cheap 115          | gold111            | mean 67                   | preposition 81       |
| child 78           | good 97            | meat 104                  | present              |
| children 78        | good at 97         | metal 111                 | continuous 53        |
| Chinese 56         | goodbye 67         | milk 110                  | present simple 56    |
| chopsticks 119     | grammar 76         | mine 106                  | quantity 120         |
| cinema 62          | Greek 66           | minute 92                 | quarter 75           |
| coffee 66          | Greenwich 92       | miss 77                   | relations 95         |
| completely63       | half 65            | mobile 128                | relatives 95         |
| corridor 72        | handsome 109       | Monday112                 | remain 58            |
| cost 112           | hang76             | money 101                 | repeat 127           |
| count 104          | hate 118           | month 103                 | rest 125             |
| cousin 95          | he has not /       | more than 95              | rice99               |
| dad 78             | he hasn't 68       | morning 119               | right 63             |
| daughter94         | hear 100           | most people 125           | Rolls Royce 115      |
| 5 34               |                    |                           | , 113                |

| Russian 66      | tomorrow 11       |
|-----------------|-------------------|
| salt 121        | too92             |
| Saturday 112    | top 88            |
| school 77       | train 7           |
| second 92       | translation84     |
| see 91          | Tuesday 11.       |
| she has not /   | ugly109           |
| she hasn't68    | uncle 9           |
| side88          | up 74             |
| silver111       | verb 84           |
| similar 92      | walk7             |
| single          | want 114          |
| singular 120    | was 11.           |
| sister94        | watch10           |
| sit down 74     | water11           |
| smell 88        | we have not /     |
| some 117        | we haven't 6      |
| some some 85    | wear 6            |
| some of 82      | wearing6          |
| somebody 71     | Wednesday 11      |
| something85     | week 10           |
| son94           | weekend 11        |
| south 82        | well11            |
| Spanish 75      | west 8            |
| speak 53        | whose11           |
| spoon 119       | why9              |
| stand up 74     | wife 7            |
| steel 111       | will be11         |
| still63         | wine 11           |
| stomach 116     | with 6            |
| stone 126       | without 8         |
| street 89       | wood12            |
| such as 91      | work 12           |
| sugar 104       | year 10           |
| Sunday 112      | yesterday11       |
| tea66           | you don't have 11 |
| teach 75        | you have not /    |
| telephone 128   | you haven't 6     |
| television      | you have not /    |
| tell 65         | you haven't 6     |
| thank you 67    | yours 10          |
| that53, 91      |                   |
| that one 127    |                   |
| the fewest 115  |                   |
| the fewest 124  |                   |
| the least 124   |                   |
| the most 109    |                   |
| the one 124     |                   |
| the same as 69  |                   |
| theirs 106      |                   |
| they have not / |                   |
| they haven't 68 |                   |
| think           |                   |
| Thursday 112    |                   |
| time 103        |                   |
| to 103          |                   |
| to be113        |                   |
| today 113       |                   |
|                 |                   |





VOCABULARY BOOKS STAGE 2: LESSONS 10–24

2012 ON EDITION





ENGLISH-CHINESE VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2012 ON EDITION

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English-Chinese Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782291-76-3

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

## STAGE 2

### **Chinese vocabulary**

| LEC      | SON 10         |   | 68  | Europoop               | ᅜᄼᄼ                |
|----------|----------------|---|-----|------------------------|--------------------|
|          |                | <b>—</b>                                | 68  | •                      | 欧洲的<br>亚洲的         |
| 53       | home           |   | 68  |                        |                    |
| 53       | speak          |   | 68  | •                      | t                  |
| 53       | that           |   | 00  |                        | I have的否定形式/缩写形式   |
| 56<br>56 | dodoes         |   | 68  |                        | naven't            |
| 56       | Japanese       | <br>                                    |     |                        | /ou have的否定形式/缩写形式 |
| 56       | Chinese        |   | 68  |                        | n't                |
| 58       | do not         | .,,,,,,                                 |     |                        | he has的否定形式/缩写形式   |
| 58       | don't          |   | 68  | she has not / she ha   | asn't              |
| 58       | does not       |   |     |                        | .she has的否定形式/缩写形式 |
| 58       | doesn't        |   | 68  | it has not / it hasn't |                    |
| 58       | remain         |   |     |                        | it has的否定形式/缩写形式   |
|          |                | <br>Д ј ј јко                           | 68  | we have not / we ha    | aven't /           |
|          | SON 11         |   |     |                        | we have的否定形式/缩写形式  |
| 62       | about          |   | 68  |                        | naven't            |
| 62       | page           |   |     |                        | /ou have的否定形式/缩写形式 |
| 62       | can            |   | 68  |                        | haven't            |
| 62       | like           | — |     | th                     | ney have的否定形式/缩写形式 |
| 62       | dislike        |   | 68  | ,                      | 仅仅                 |
| 62       | cinema         |   | 69  |                        | 和一样                |
| 62       | television     |   | 69  |                        | 和和不同               |
| 63       | right          |   | 69  | Japan                  | 日本                 |
| 63<br>63 | left<br>moving |   | LES | SON 13                 |                    |
| 63       | still          |   | 71  | anvbodv1               | 壬何人(用于否定句或疑问句)     |
| 63       | completely     | ,                                       | 71  |                        | 某人 (用于肯定句)         |
| 64       | wearing        |   | 71  |                        | anybody的否定形式       |
| 64       | wear           | ,                                       | 71  |                        | 没有人                |
| 64       | glasses        |   | 72  | •                      | 走廊                 |
| 64       | with           |   | 73  | walk                   | 散步;步行              |
| 65       | half           |   | 73  | Mr. Brown's            | 布朗先生的              |
| 65       | tell           |   | 74  | stand up               | 站起来                |
| LEC      | SON 12         |   | 74  | sit down               | 坐下                 |
|          |                | KINE I                                  | 74  | •                      | 上                  |
| 66       | Russian        | 15.4                                    | 74  |                        | 下                  |
| 66       | Greek          |   | 74  |                        | can的否定形式/缩写形式      |
| 66       | prefer         |   | 75  | •                      | 四分之一               |
| 66       | tea            |   | 75  |                        | 教                  |
| 66<br>66 | coffeeboth     |   | 75  |                        | 学                  |
| 67       | mean           |   | 75  | Spanish                | 西班牙语               |
| 67       | hello          | 10.10                                   | LES | SON 14                 |                    |
| 67       | goodbye        | 15.5                                    | 76  | easy                   | 容易的                |
| 67       | thank you      |   | 76  | •                      |                    |
| 68       | language       |   | 76  | grammar                | 语法                 |
| 50       | ianguage       | <br>и п                                 | 76  | hang                   | 悬挂                 |

| 76  | map         |                     | LES | SON 17    |           |
|-----|-------------|---------------------|-----|-----------|-----------|
| 77  | by          |                     | 90  | many      | 许多的       |
| 77  | car         | 汽车                  | 90  |           |           |
| 77  | bus         | 公共汽车                | 90  |           | 火柴        |
| 77  | train       | 火车                  | 90  |           | 火柴盒       |
| 77  | school      | 学校                  | 90  |           |           |
| 77  | married     | 已婚的                 | 90  |           | 友好的       |
| 77  | single      |                     | 91  | •         | 进入之内      |
| 77  | •           | 小姐                  | 91  |           | 在里面       |
| 77  | husband     |                     | 91  |           |           |
| 77  | wife        | 妻子                  | 91  |           |           |
| 78  |             | 母亲                  |     |           | 另一个       |
| 78  |             |                     | 91  |           | 看见        |
| 78  |             |                     | 91  |           | 比如        |
| 78  |             | child的复数形式          | 92  | •         | 为什么       |
| 78  |             | 独生子女                | 92  |           | 因为        |
| 78  | •           | 称呼                  | 92  |           | 相似的       |
| 78  |             |                     | 92  |           | 太         |
|     |             |                     | 92  |           | 格林威治      |
| 78  |             | 卷卷                  | 92  | second    | 秒         |
| 79  |             | 一个另一个               | 92  | minute    | 分         |
| 79  | kind        | 种类                  | 92  | hour      | 小时        |
| LES | SON 15      |                     | 92  | make      | 组成;制作     |
| 81  | preposition | 介词                  | 93  | adjective | 形容词       |
| 82  |             | 北                   | IFS | SON 18    |           |
| 82  |             | 南                   |     |           | A 11-     |
| 82  |             | <br>东               | 94  |           |           |
| 82  |             |                     | 94  |           |           |
| 82  |             | 基本方位                | 94  | •         | 女儿        |
| 82  | •           |                     | 94  |           |           |
|     |             | 巴黎                  | 94  | sister    | 姐妹        |
| 82  | •           | 座位;地方               | 95  | •         | 父母        |
| 82  |             |                     | 95  | relations | 关系        |
| 83  |             |                     | 95  | relatives | 亲属        |
| 83  |             | 不用;不带               | 95  | family    | 家庭        |
| 84  |             |                     | 95  | uncle     |           |
| 84  |             | 名词                  | 95  | aunt      | 姨妈;姑妈     |
| 84  |             | 翻译                  | 95  | cousin    | 堂 (表)兄弟姐妹 |
| 84  | •           | 在期间                 | 95  | more than | 比多        |
| 84  | about       | 在在周围                | 96  | break     | 损坏;打破     |
| LES | SON 16      |                     | 96  | out of    | 从         |
| 85  |             | 些些一些一些              | 97  | think     |           |
| 85  |             | ·····任何事(用于否定句或疑问句) | 97  | good      | 好的        |
| 85  |             | 某事物(用于肯定句)          | 97  | bad       | 坏的        |
| 85  | -           |                     | 97  |           | 在方面擅长     |
|     |             | anything的否定形式       | 97  | •         | 在方面不擅长    |
| 85  | •           |                     | 98  |           | 而不是       |
| 88  |             |                     |     |           |           |
| 88  |             |                     | LES | SON 19    |           |
| 88  | •           | 顶部                  | 99  | bread     | 面包        |
| 88  |             | 底部                  | 99  | butter    | 黄油        |
| 88  |             |                     | 99  | rice      | 米饭        |
| 88  |             |                     | 99  | carry     | 搬运;携带     |
| 89  |             | 地址                  | 100 | ,         |           |
| 89  | street      | 街道                  |     |           |           |
|     |             |                     |     |           |           |
|     |             |                     |     |           | 货币        |
|     |             |                     |     | ,         |           |

| 星期匹          | •       |     |             | pence                |     |
|--------------|---------|-----|-------------|----------------------|-----|
| 星期五          |         |     |             | pound                |     |
| 星期六          | ,       |     |             | fewer than           |     |
| 星期日          |         |     | 于表          | watch                | )2  |
| 周末           |         |     |             | SON 20               | ES: |
| 今天           | ,       |     |             | time                 | 03  |
| 昨天           |         |     |             | past                 |     |
| 明天           |         |     |             | to                   |     |
| be动词的过去式     |         |     |             | by                   |     |
| be动词的将来式     |         |     |             | o'clock              |     |
| be动词的不定式     | to be   | 113 |             | day                  |     |
|              | SON 22  | LES |             | week                 |     |
| 想要           | want    | 11/ | • •         | month                |     |
| 此刻;当时        |         |     | , ,         | year                 |     |
|              |         |     |             | •                    |     |
| 你有吗?         | •       |     |             | also                 |     |
| 你没有          |         |     | 1.7         | meat                 |     |
| 开始           |         |     |             | sugar                |     |
| 结束           |         |     |             | count                |     |
| 持续           |         |     |             | from to              |     |
| 有多久          | •       |     |             | possessive adjective |     |
|              | •       |     |             | possessive pronoun   |     |
|              |         |     |             | mine                 |     |
| 劳斯莱斯         | ,       |     |             | yours                |     |
| 最少的(few的最高级) |         |     | 他的          | his                  | )6  |
| 大楼;建筑物       |         |     |             | hers                 |     |
| 内部;在内部       |         |     | 我们的         | ours                 | 06  |
| 外部;在外部       | outside | 116 | 你们的         | yours                | 06  |
|              | stomach | 116 | 他们的         | theirs               | 06  |
|              | a       | 117 | 不定式         | infinitive           | 07  |
| a 的复数形式      | some    | 117 | 助动词         | auxiliary verb       | 07  |
|              | well    | 117 | 在时的疑问句和否定句) | do做(用于一般现在时          | 07  |
| 花            | flower  | 117 |             | SON 21               | FCG |
|              | plant   | 117 |             |                      |     |
|              | whose   | 118 |             | the most             |     |
| 喜欢;热爱        | love    | 118 |             | beautiful            |     |
|              | hate    | 118 |             | handsome             |     |
|              | SON 23  |     |             | ugly                 |     |
|              |         |     | _           | eat                  |     |
| 一餐           |         |     | -           | drink                |     |
| 早饭           |         |     |             | water                |     |
| 午饭           |         |     |             | wine                 |     |
| 晚饭           |         |     |             | milk                 |     |
| 一天           | ,       |     |             | metal                |     |
| 早晨           | •       |     |             | gold                 | 11  |
| 晚上           | evening | 119 | 银           | silver               | 11  |
| 盘子           | plate   | 119 | 钢           | steel                | 11  |
| 碗            |         |     | 铁           | iron                 | 11  |
| 小刀           | knife   | 119 | 由制成         | made of              | 11  |
|              |         |     |             | key                  |     |
|              |         |     |             | plastic              |     |
| <br>         |         |     |             | cost                 |     |
| 例外           | •       |     |             | like                 |     |
| 数量           | •       |     |             | Monday               |     |
| 单数的          |         |     |             | Tuesday              |     |
|              | many    |     |             | Wednesday            |     |

| 121<br>121<br>121<br>121<br>121<br>121<br>122<br>122   | few    | . 许多的<br>. 很少的<br> | (用于不可<br>(用于不可<br>     | 数名词)<br>数名词)<br>胡多<br>胡词)<br>数名词) |
|--|--------|--------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| LES  | SON 24 |                    |                        |                                   |
| 124<br>124<br>124<br>125<br>125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>127<br>127<br>127<br>127<br>128<br>128<br>128<br>128<br>128 |        | 最少的                | 为(less的<br>在<br>在<br>在 |                                   |
|  |        |                    |                        |                                   |





ENGLISH-CZECH VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2012 ON

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English-Czech Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-908954-73-2

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

# STAGE 2

### **Czech vocabulary**

| LES      | SON 10                                     | 68  | European                  | evropský              |
|----------|--|-----|---------------------------|-----------------------|
| 53       | homedomov                                  | 68  | Asian                     | asijský               |
| 53       | speakhovořit                               | 68  | Germany                   |                       |
| 53       | thatže                                     | 68  | I have not / I haven't    |                       |
| 56       | dozde pomocné sloveso, které se nepřekládá | 68  | you have not / you haven' |                       |
| 56       | doeszde pomocné sloveso ve 3. osobě j.č.   | 68  | he has not / he hasn't    |                       |
| 56       | Japanesejaponština/japonsky                | 68  | she has not / she hasn't  | ona nemá              |
| 56       | Chinesečínština/čínsky                     | 68  | it has not / it hasn't    |                       |
| 58       | do not??                                   | 68  | we have not / we haven't  | •                     |
| 58       | don't??                                    | 68  | you have not / you haven' |                       |
| 58       | does not??                                 | 68  | they have not / they have | n'toni nemají         |
| 58       | doesn't??                                  | 68  | only                      | pouze                 |
| 58       | remainzůstat                               | 69  | the same as               | stejný jako           |
| IFS      | SON 11                                     | 69  | different from            |                       |
|          |  | 69  | Japan                     | Japonsko              |
| 62       | aboutasi/přibližně                         | LES | SON 13                    |                       |
| 62       | pagestrana                                 | 71  | anybody                   | někdo (v tázací větě) |
| 62       | canumět/moci                               | 71  | somebodyněk               |                       |
| 62<br>62 | like                                       | 71  | not anybody               |                       |
| 62       | dislike nemít rád, nelíbit se              | 71  | nobody                    |                       |
|          | cinemakino                                 | 72  | corridor                  | ,                     |
| 62       | televisiontelevize                         | 73  | walk                      |                       |
| 63       | rightpravý                                 | 73  | Mr. Brown's               | '                     |
| 63       | leftlevý                                   | 74  | stand up                  |                       |
| 63       | movingpohybovat se (průběhový čas)         | 74  | sit down                  |                       |
| 63       | stillklidný/nehybný                        | 74  | up                        |                       |
| 63       | completelynaprosto                         | 74  | down                      |                       |
| 64       | wearingnosit (průběhový čas)               | 74  | cannot / can't            |                       |
| 64       | wearnosit                                  | 75  | quarter                   |                       |
| 64       | glassesbrýle                               | 75  | teach                     |                       |
| 64       | withs/pomocí                               | 75  | learn                     | ,                     |
| 65       | halfpolovina                               | 75  | Spanish                   |                       |
| 65       | tellříci                                   |     | •                         | opanoloky             |
| LES      | SON 12                                     |     | SSON 14                   |                       |
| 66       | RussianRus/Ruska/rusky                     | 76  | easy                      | -                     |
| 66       | GreekŘek/Řekyně/řecky                      | 76  | difficult                 |                       |
| 66       | preferupřednostňovat                       | 76  | grammar                   | •                     |
| 66       | teačaj                                     | 76  | hang                      |                       |
| 66       | coffeekáva                                 | 76  | map                       |                       |
| 66       | bothoba/obě/obojí                          | 77  | by                        |                       |
| 67       | meanznamenat                               | 77  | car                       |                       |
| 67       | helloahoj                                  | 77  | bus                       |                       |
| 67       | goodbyenashledanou                         | 77  | train                     |                       |
| 67       | thank youděkuji vám                        | 77  | school                    |                       |
| 68       | languagejazyk                              | 77  | married                   | •                     |
|          |  | 77  | single                    | svobodný/á            |

| 77       | miss                | slečna               | 91       | that           | že/který             |
|----------|---------------------|----------------------|----------|----------------|----------------------|
| 77       | husband             |                      | 91       |                | jiný                 |
| 77       | wife                |                      | 91       |                | vidět                |
| 78       | mother              |                      | 91       |                | jako například       |
| 78       | father              |                      | 92       |                | proč                 |
| 78       | child               |                      | 92       | •              | protože              |
| 78       | children            |                      | 92       |                | podobný              |
| 78       | only child          |                      | 92       |                | příliš               |
| 78       | call                | •                    | 92       |                | Greenwich            |
| 78       | mum                 | •                    | 92       |                | vteřina              |
| 78       | dad                 |                      | 92       |                | minuta               |
| 79       | one the other       |                      | 92       |                | hodina               |
| 79       | kind                | , ,                  | 92       |                | činit/zhotovit       |
|          | SON 15              |                      | 93       |                | přídavné jméno       |
| 81       | preposition         | přodložka            | LES      | SON 18         | ,                    |
|          |                     |                      |          |                | naturation (ifalla)  |
| 82<br>82 | northsouth          |                      | 94<br>94 |                | potraviny (jídlo)    |
| 82       | east                | ,                    | 94<br>94 |                | syn                  |
| 82       |                     | •                    | 94<br>94 | O .            | dcera                |
| 82       | west                | · ·                  | 94<br>94 |                | bratr                |
| 82       | cardinal point      |                      | 94<br>95 |                | sestra               |
|          |                     |                      | 95<br>95 | •              | rodiče               |
| 82<br>82 | placesome of        |                      |          |                | příbuzní             |
|          |                     | ,                    | 95       |                | příbuzní             |
| 83<br>83 | opposite<br>without | '                    | 95       |                | rodina               |
| 84       | verb                |                      | 95<br>95 |                | strýc<br>teta        |
| 84       | noun                |                      | 95<br>95 |                | bratranec/sestřenice |
| 84       | translation         |                      | 95<br>95 |                | více než             |
| 84       | during              | · ·                  | 96       |                | rozbít/zlomit        |
| 84       | about               | '                    | 96       |                | z/ze                 |
|          |                     | ρο/ασκοία /σ         | 97       |                | myslet               |
| LES      | SON 16              |                      | 97       |                | dobrý                |
| 85       | some some           | některý některý/jiný | 97       | •              | špatný               |
| 85       | anything            | něco (v tázací větě) | 97       |                | dobrý v              |
| 85       | something           | něco (v kladné větě) | 97       | •              | špatný v             |
| 85       | not anything        | nic (v záporné větě) | 98       |                | namísto              |
| 85       | nothing             | nic (v kladné větě)  |          |                | Ilaillisto           |
| 88       | front               | přední/čelní strana  | LES      | SON 19         |                      |
| 88       | back                |                      | 99       | bread          | chléb                |
| 88       | top                 | nahoře/horní strana  | 99       | butter         | máslo                |
| 88       | bottom              |                      | 99       | rice           | rýže                 |
| 88       | side                | strana/boční část    | 99       | carry          | nést/nosit           |
| 88       | smell               | čichat/pach          | 100      | no = (not any) | žádný                |
| 89       | address             | adresa               | 100      | hear           | slyšet               |
| 89       | street              | ulice                | 100      | drive          | řídit                |
| LES      | SSON 17             |                      | 101      | money          | peníze               |
| 90       | many                | mnoho                | 101      | pence          | pence                |
| 90       | few                 |                      |          |                | libra                |
| 90       | match               |                      |          |                | méně než             |
| 90       | matchbox            | •                    | 102      | watch          | hodinky              |
| 90       | friend              |                      | LES      | SON 20         |                      |
| 90       | friendly            |                      |          |                | čas                  |
| 91       | into                |                      |          |                | po (u hodin)         |
| 91       | in                  |                      |          | •              | k/před               |
| 01       |                     | v                    | .00      |                | Npred                |

| 103 o'clock  | 103 | bypodle                               | LES | SON 22        |                       |
|--|-----|---------------------------------------|-----|---------------|-----------------------|
| 103 month  | 103 | o'clockhodina                         | 114 | want          | chtít                 |
| 103 month  |     |                                       | 114 | at the moment | v tomto okamžiku      |
| 103   month  | 103 | weektýden                             | 114 | do you have   | ? máš/máte?           |
| 103 year   |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 104   also   | 103 | yearrok                               |     |               |                       |
| 104 sugar  | 104 | alsotaké                              |     | -             |                       |
| 104  | 104 | meatmaso                              | 115 | last          | trvat                 |
| 106 mine   | 104 | sugarcukr                             | 115 | how long      | jak dlouho            |
| 106 mine   | 104 | countpočítat                          | 115 | cheap         | levný                 |
| 106   mine   | 104 | from tood do                          |     |               | -                     |
| 106   his   jeho   | 106 | •                                     |     | •             | -                     |
| 106   hers   | 106 | yours tvůj                            |     | •             | -                     |
| 106   ours   | 106 | •                                     |     |               |                       |
| 106 ours         náš         116 outside   | 106 | hers její                             |     | •             |                       |
| 106 theirs   | 106 | ours náš                              |     |               |                       |
| 106 theirs         jejich           107 infinitive         infinitiv/neurčitý způsob           107 auxiliary verb         pomocné sloveso           107 do         dělat           LESSON 21         117 flower           109 the most         nejvíc           109 beautiful         krásný           109 handsome         hezký/pěkný           109 ujy         ošklivý           110 at         jíst           110 drink         pří/nápoj           110 water         voda           110 milk         měléko           111 silver         stříbro           111 silver         stříbro           111 key         plast/umělá hmota           112 like         jako           112 Wenlesday         středa           112 Wenlesday         středa           112 Sunday         neděle           113 siden         poděl           114 wenlesday         středa           115 středa         poděl           116 plastic         plast/umělá hmota           117 plastic         plast/umělá hmota           118 plastic         plate           119 plate         chopšticks           110 todne         p  | 106 | yours váš                             |     |               |                       |
| 107 infinitive   | 106 | theirs jejich                         |     |               |                       |
| 107 do   | 107 | infinitiveinfinitiv/neurčitý způsob   |     |               | ,                     |
| 107 do   | 107 | auxiliary verbpomocné sloveso         |     |               |                       |
| 117   plant.   rostlina   109   the most   .nejvíc   118   whose   .čí   109   beautiful   .krásný   118   love   .millovat   .millovat   118   love   .millovat   .millo | 107 | dodělat                               |     |               |                       |
| 118   whose  | LES | SON 21                                |     |               |                       |
| 118   love   |     |                                       |     | •             |                       |
| 118   hate   |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
|  |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 110 eat  |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 110         drink         pít/nápoj         119         breakfast         snídaně           110         water.         voda         119         lunch         oběd           110         wine         víno         119         dinner         večeře           110         milk         mléko         119         day         denně           111         milk         mlóko         119         a day         denně           111         milk         mlóko         119         morning         ráno           111         gold         zlato         119         evening         večer           111         silver         stříbro         119         plate         talíř           111         steel         ocel         119         bow         miska           111         iron         železo         119         plate         talíř           111         key         "klíč         119         pork         vúdlíčka           111         key         "klíč         119         poro-         "lžíce           111         key         "klíč         119         chopsticks         "tyčinky (jako příbor)         výjinka      <  |     | • •                                   |     |               |                       |
| 110         water.         voda         119         lunch.         oběd           110         wine         víno         119         dinner         večeře           110         milk         mléko         119         a day         denně           111         metal         kov         119         morning         ráno           111         silver.         stříbro         119         vening         večer           111         silver.         stříbro         119         plate         talíř           111         silver.         stříbro         119         plate         talíř           111         silver.         stálíře         nůž           111         steel.         ocel         119         bowl.         miska           111         iron         železo         119         bowl.         miska           111         iron         železo         119         bowl.         miska           111         keel.         ocel         119         bowl.         miska           111         key         klíč         119         poon.         ližíce           111         key         klíč         119<  |     |                                       |     |               | -                     |
| 110         wine         víno         119         dinner         večeře           110         milk         mléko         119         a day         denně           111         metal         kov         119         morning         ráno           111         gold         zlato         119         evening         večer           111         silver         stříbro         119         plate         talíř           111         iron         železo         119         plate         talíř           111         iron         železo         119         plat         milk         milk           111         iron         železo         119         plate         talíř           111         iron         železo         119         plate         talíř           111         iron         železo         119         plate         talíř           111         made of         vyrobeno z         119         pork         vidlička           111         plastic         plastir         119         pork         vidlička           111         plastic         plastir         119         pork         tyčinky (jako příbor)   |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 110 milk         mléko         119 a day         denně           111 metal         kov         119 morning         ráno           111 gold         zlato         119 evening         večer           111 silver         stříbro         119 plate         talíř           111 steel         ocel         119 bowl         miska           111 key         klíč         119 knife         nůž           111 key         klíč         119 spoon         lžíce           111 like         plastic         plast/umělá hmota         119 chopsticks         tyčinky (jako příbor)           112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 exception         výjimka           112 Tuesday         úterý         120 exception         výjimka           112 Tuesday         úterý         120 exception         výjimka           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         many         mnoho           112 Friday         pátek         121 few         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 a lot of         mnoho           112 weekend         víkend         121 alt         exert         pepř <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>  |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 111 metal  |     |                                       | 119 | dinner        | večeře                |
| 111         gold   |     |                                       |     | •             |                       |
| 111 silver         .stříbro         119 plate         .talíř           111 steel         ocel         119 bowl         miska           111 made of         vyrobeno z         119 fork         vidlička           111 key         klíč         119 spoon         lžíce           111 plastic         plastic         plast/umělá hmota         119 chopsticks         tyčinky (jako příbor)           112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnobto           112 Thursday         čtvrtek         121 few         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 ittle         málo           112 Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 today         dnes         122 fewer than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           113 will be         budoucí čas od slovesa být         budoucí čas od slovesa být   |     |                                       |     | -             |                       |
| 111         steel         ocel         119         bowl         miska           111         iron         železo         119         knife         nůž           111         made of         vyrobeno z         119         knife         nůž           111         key         klíč         119         spoon         lžíce           111         plastic         plast/umělá hmota         119         chopsticks         tyčinky (jako příbor)           112         cost         stát (o ceně)         120         exception         výjimka           112         like         jako         120         quantity         množství           112         Tuesday         úterý         121         many         mnobno           112         Wednesday         středa         121         few         málo           112         Thursday         čtvrtek         121         much         mnoho           112         Saturday         sobota         121         itltle         málo           112         suekend         víkend         121         alt         moho           112         svekend         víkend         121         alt         mer   |     | -                                     | 119 | evening       | večer                 |
| 111 iron         železo         119 knife         nůž           111 made of         vyrobeno z         119 fork         vidlička           111 key         klíč         119 spoon         lžíce           111 plastic         plast/umělá hmota         119 chopsticks         tyčinky (jako příbor)           112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         málo           112 Friday         pátek         121 much         mnoho           112 Saturday         sobota         121 little         málo           112 weekend         víkend         121 salt         sůl           113 yesterday         dnes         121 pepper         pepř           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           113 was         minulý čas od slovesa být         LESSON 24   |     |                                       | 119 | plate         | talíř                 |
| 111 made of         vyrobeno z         119 fork         vidlička           111 key         klíč         119 spoon         "Ižíce           111 plastic         "plast/umělá hmota         119 chopsticks         "tyčinky (jako příbor)           112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Wednesday         středa         121 few         malo           112 Friday         pátek         121 much         mnoho           112 Saturday         sobota         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 today         dnes         122 fewer than         meňě         než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           113 was         minulý čas od slovesa být         banka           113 will be         budoucí čas od slovesa být  |     |                                       | 119 | bowl          | miska                 |
| 111 key         klíč         119 spoon         lžíce           111 plastic         plast/umělá hmota         119 chopsticks         tyčinky (jako příbor)           112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Monday         pondělí         120 singular         jednotné číslo           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         malo           112 Friday         pátek         121 little         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 alot of         mnoho           112 Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 today         dnes         122 fewer than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           LESSON 24         LESSON 24  |     |                                       | 119 | knife         | nůž                   |
| 111 plastic  |     | ·                                     |     |               |                       |
| 112 cost         stát (o ceně)         120 exception         výjimka           112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         málo           112 Friday         pátek         121 little         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 ittle         málo           112 Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 vesterday         včera         122 fewer than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 less than         banka           LESSON 24  |     | •                                     | 119 | spoon         | lžíce                 |
| 112 like         jako         120 quantity         množství           112 Monday         pondělí         120 singular         jednotné číslo           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         malo           112 Friday         pátek         121 little         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 a lot of         mnoho           112 Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 today         dnes         122 fewer than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           LESSON 24  |     |                                       | 119 | chopsticks    | tyčinky (jako příbor) |
| 112 Monday         pondělí         120 singular         jednotné číslo           112 Tuesday         úterý         121 many         mnoho           112 Thursday         štředa         121 few         málo           112 Friday         pátek         121 much         mnoho           112 Saturday         sobota         121 little         málo           112 Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112 weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113 yesterday         včera         122 fewer         than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           LESSON 24         LESSON 24         LESSON 24   |     | , ,                                   | 120 | exception     | výjimka               |
| 112 Tuesday         úterý           112 Wednesday         středa           112 Thursday         čtvrtek           112 Friday         pátek           112 Saturday         sobota           112 Sunday         neděle           112 weekend         víkend           112 westerday         dnes           113 yesterday         včera           113 tomorrow         zítra           113 was         minulý čas od slovesa být           113 will be         budoucí čas od slovesa být   |     | •                                     | 120 | quantity      | množství              |
| 112         Wednesday         středa         121 few         málo           112         Thursday         čtvrtek         121 much         mnoho           112         Friday         pátek         121 little         málo           112         Saturday         sobota         121 a lot of         mnoho           112         Sunday         neděle         121 salt         sůl           112         weekend         víkend         121 pepper         pepř           113         today         dnes         122 fewer than         méně než           113         yesterday         včera         122 less than         méně než           113         was         minulý čas od slovesa být         122 bank         banka           LESSON 24   |     |                                       | 120 | singular      | jednotné číslo        |
| 112 Thursday         Čtvrtek         121 much  |     | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 121 | many          | mnoho                 |
| 112 Friday         pátek         121 little         málo           112 Saturday         sobota         121 a lot of         mnoho           112 Weekend         víkend         121 salt         sůl           113 today         dnes         122 fewer than         méně než           113 vesterday         včera         122 less than         méně než           113 tomorrow         zítra         122 bank         banka           113 was         budoucí čas od slovesa být         LESSON 24   |     |                                       | 121 | few           | málo                  |
| 112       Saturday       sobota       121       a lot of       mnoho         112       Sunday       neděle       121       salt       sůl         112       weekend       víkend       121       pepper       pepř         113       today       dnes       122       fewer than       méně než         113       tomorrow       zítra       122       less than       méně než         113       was       minulý čas od slovesa být       banka       banka         113       will be       budoucí čas od slovesa být       LESSON 24   |     |                                       | 121 | much          | mnoho                 |
| 112 Sunday       neděle         112 weekend       víkend         113 today       dnes         113 yesterday       včera         113 tomorrow       zítra         113 was       minulý čas od slovesa být         113 will be       budoucí čas od slovesa být            121 salt       sůl         122 fewer       than       méně       než         122 bank       banka         LESSON 24   |     |                                       | 121 | little        | málo                  |
| 112 weekend       víkend         113 today       dnes         113 yesterday       včera         113 tomorrow       zítra         113 was       minulý čas od slovesa být         113 will be       budoucí čas od slovesa být            121 pepper       pepř         122 fewer       than       méně       než         122 bank       banka         LESSON 24  |     |                                       | 121 | a lot of      | mnoho                 |
| 113 today  |     | •                                     | 121 | salt          | sůl                   |
| 113 today  |     |                                       | 121 | pepper        | pepř                  |
| 113 tomorrow       zítra         113 was       minulý čas od slovesa být         113 will be       budoucí čas od slovesa být         LESSON 24  |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 113 wasminulý čas od slovesa být 113 will bebudoucí čas od slovesa být   |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
| 113 wasminulý čas od slovesa být 113 will bebudoucí čas od slovesa být   |     |                                       | 122 | bank          | banka                 |
| 113 Will bebudouci cas od slovesa byt  | 113 | wasminulý čas od slovesa být          |     |               |                       |
| 113 to be  |     |                                       |     |               |                       |
|  | 113 | to bebýt                              | 124 | trie rewest   | nejmene               |

| 124 | the leastnejméně                                 | , |
|-----|--|---|
| 124 | the oneten (jeden)                               | ) |
| 125 | oppositenaprot                                   | i |
| 125 | next tovedle                                     | , |
| 125 | workpracova                                      | t |
| 125 | restodpočíva                                     | t |
| 125 | most peoplevětšina lid                           | ĺ |
| 126 |  | ) |
| 126 | wooddřevo  |   |
| 126 | paperpapí  | r |
| 126 | stonekámer                                       | 1 |
| 126 | enoughdost/dostatečně                            | , |
| 127 |  |   |
| 127 | repeatopakova                                    | t |
| 127 | badlyšpatně                                      | , |
| 128 | telephonetelefor                                 | 1 |
| 128 |  |   |
| 128 | phonetelefonn                                    | ĺ |
| 128 |  |   |
| 128 | make a (phone) call. telefonovat/uskutečnit hovo | ſ |





ENGLISH-FRENCH VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2017 ON

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English–French Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782291-89-3

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND

www.callan.co.uk

in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION ITD.

### French vocabulary

| LES      | SON 10  | 66  | bothles deux                                    |
|----------|---|-----|---|
| 53       | homeà la maison                                 | 67  | meansignifier                                   |
| 53       | speakparler                                     | 67  | hellobonjour                                    |
| 53       | thatque   | 67  | goodbyeau revoir                                |
| 56       | doauxiliaire utilisé pour poser une question au | 67  | thank youmerci                                  |
|          | sent simple                                     | 68  | languagelangue                                  |
| 56       | doesauxiliaire "do" à la 3ème                   | 68  | Europeaneuropéen                                |
| 00       | personne du singulier                           | 68  | Asianasiatique                                  |
| 56       | Japanesejaponais                                | 68  | GermanyAllemagne                                |
| 56       | Chinesechinois                                  | 68  | I have not / I haven'tje n'ai pas               |
| 58       | do notauxiliaire "do" à la forme négative       | 68  | you have not / you haven'ttu n'as pas           |
| 58       | don'tauxiliaire "do" à la forme négative,       | 68  | he has not / he hasn'til n'a pas                |
| 50       | forme contractée                                | 68  | she has not / she hasn'telle n'a pas            |
| 58       | does notauxiliaire "do" à la forme négative,    | 68  | it has not / it hasn'til n'a pas / elle n'a pas |
| 56       | 3ème personne du singulier                      | 68  | we have not / we haven't / nous n'avons pas     |
| 58       | doesn'tauxiliaire "do" à la forme négative,     | 68  | you have not / you haven'tvous n'avez pas       |
| 50       | 3ème personne du singulier,                     | 68  | they have not / they haven'tils n'ont pas /     |
|          | forme contractée                                |     | elles n'ont pas                                 |
| 58       | remainrester                                    | 68  | onlyuniquement                                  |
|          |   | 69  | the same asle même que                          |
|          | SON 11  | 69  | different fromdifférent de                      |
| 62       | aboutenviron                                    | 69  | Japan Japon                                     |
| 62       | pagepage  | LES | SON 13  |
| 62       | canpouvoir                                      |     |   |
| 62       | likeaimer                                       | 71  | anybodyquelqu'un / n'importe qui                |
| 62       | dislikene pas aimer                             | 71  | somebodyquelqu'un                               |
| 62       | cinemacinéma                                    | 71  | not anybodypersonne / pas n'importe qui         |
| 62       | televisiontélévision                            | 71  | nobodypersonne                                  |
| 63       | rightdroit                                      | 72  | corridor couloir                                |
| 63       | leftgauche                                      | 73  | walkmarcher                                     |
| 63       | moving (en train de) bouger                     | 73  | Mr. Brown'sde M. Brown                          |
| 63       | stillimmobile                                   | 74  | stand upse lever                                |
| 63       | completely complètement                         | 74  | sit downs'asseoir                               |
| 64       | wearing (en train de) porter                    | 74  | uppréposition accompagnant un verbe,            |
| 64       | wearporter                                      |     | qui exprime un mouvement vers le haut           |
| 64       | glasseslunettes                                 | 74  | downpréposition accompagnant un verbe,          |
| 64       | with avec                                       |     | qui exprime un mouvement vers le bas            |
| 65       | half moitié                                     | 74  | cannot / can't ne pas pouvoir                   |
| 65       | telldire  | 75  | quarterquart                                    |
| LES      | SON 12  | 75  | teachenseigner                                  |
|          |   | 75  | learnapprendre                                  |
| 66       | Russianrusse                                    | 75  | Spanish espagnol                                |
| 66<br>66 | Greekgrec preferpréférer                        | LES | SSON 14   |
| 66       | teathé  | 76  | easyfacile                                      |
| 66       | coffee café                                     | 76  | difficultdifficile                              |
| 00       | Cale  | 76  | grammargrammaire                                |
|          |   |     | 3   |

| 76       | hang        | accrocher / pendre                       | LES      | SON 17    |                            |
|----------|-------------|--|----------|-----------|----------------------------|
| 76       | -           | carte/plan                               | 90       |           | beaucoup (de / d')         |
| 77       |             | en / à                                   | 90       |           | peu (de / d')              |
| 77       | •           | voiture                                  | 90       |           | allumette                  |
| 77       | bus         | bus                                      | 90       |           | boîte d'allumettes         |
| 77       |             | train                                    | 90       |           | ami / amie                 |
| 77       |             | école                                    | 90       |           | amical                     |
| 77       |             | marié                                    | 91       | •         | dans                       |
| 77       |             | célibataire                              | 91       |           |                            |
| 77       | •           | mademoiselle                             | 91       |           | dans                       |
| 77       |             | mari                                     | 91       |           | qui                        |
| 77       |             | femme (épouse)                           | 91       |           | un/une autre               |
| 78       |             | mère                                     | 91       |           |                            |
| 78       |             | père                                     | 92       |           | comme<br>pourquoi          |
| 78       |             | enfant                                   |          | ,         | ' '                        |
| 78       |             | enfants                                  | 92<br>92 |           | parce que                  |
| 78       |             | enfant unique                            |          |           | similaire / semblable      |
| 78       |             | appeler                                  | 92       |           | trop                       |
| 78       |             | maman                                    | 92       |           | Greenwich                  |
| 78       |             | papa                                     | 92       |           | seconde                    |
| 79       |             | ·l'un l'autre / l'une l'autre            | 92       |           | minute                     |
| 79       |             | type                                     | 92       |           | heure                      |
|          |             | ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,        | 92       |           | faire                      |
| LES      | SON 15      |  | 93       | •         | adjectif                   |
| 81       |             | préposition                              | LES      | SON 18    |                            |
| 82       |             | nord                                     | 94       | food      | nourriture / aliments      |
| 82       | south       | sud                                      | 94       | son       | fils                       |
| 82       | east        | est                                      | 94       | daughter  | fille                      |
| 82       | west        | ouest                                    | 94       | brother   | frère                      |
| 82       | ,           | point cardinal                           | 94       | sister    | sœur                       |
| 82       | Paris       | Paris                                    | 95       | parents   | parents                    |
| 82       | place       | place / endroit                          | 95       | relations | membres de la famille      |
| 82       | some of     | quelques-uns / quelques-unes             | 95       |           | membres de la famille      |
| 83       | opposite    | opposé / contraire                       | 95       |           | famille                    |
| 83       | without     | sans                                     | 95       | ,         | oncle                      |
| 84       | verb        | verbe                                    | 95       |           | tante                      |
| 84       | noun        | nom                                      | 95       | cousin    | cousin                     |
| 84       | translation | traduction                               | 95       |           | plus de que                |
| 84       |             | pendant                                  | 96       |           | casser                     |
| 84       | about       | environ / de part et d'autre             | 96       | out of    | hors de                    |
| LES      | SON 16      |  | 97       | think     | penser                     |
| 85       | some some   | certains certains /                      | 97       | good      | bon                        |
| 00       |             | quelques-uns                             | 97       | •         | mauvais                    |
| 85       |             | quelque chose / n'importe quoi           | 97       |           | doué pour                  |
| 85       |             | quelque chose                            | 97       | -         | pas doué pour              |
| 85       |             | rien / pas n'importe quoi                | 98       |           | au lieu de / plutôt que    |
| 85       |             | rien                                     |          |           |                            |
| 88       |             | partie avant / avant / devant            |          | SON 19    |                            |
| 88       |             | partie avant / avant / devant            | 99       |           | pain                       |
| 88       |             | partie amere / amere / dos               | 99       |           | beurre                     |
| 88       | •           | partie inférieure / dessous / bas        | 99       |           | riz                        |
|          |             | •  | 99       |           | porter                     |
| 88<br>88 |             | partie latérale / côté<br>sentir / odeur |          |           | pas de (= aucun / aucune ) |
| 89       |             |  |          |           | entendre                   |
| 89<br>89 |             | adresse<br>rue                           |          |           | conduire                   |
| Oð       | 311 CCI     | ue                                       | 101      | money     | argent                     |

|     | pencepence  |     | •          | mercredi                      |
|-----|---|-----|------------|-------------------------------|
|     | poundlivre sterling   |     | •          | jeudi                         |
|     | fewer than moins de que   |     | •          | vendredi                      |
| 102 | watchmontre   |     | •          | samedi                        |
| LES | SON 20  |     | •          | dimanche                      |
| 103 | timeheure   |     |            | week-end<br>aujourd'hui       |
| 103 | past  |     | •          | hier                          |
| 103 | to moins  |     |            | demain                        |
| 103 | byà   |     |            | était                         |
| 103 | o'clockheure(s)   |     |            | sera                          |
| 103 | dayjour   |     |            | être                          |
| 103 | weeksemaine   |     |            |                               |
|     | month mois  |     | SON 22     |                               |
|     | yearan / année  |     |            | vouloir                       |
|     | alsoégalement / aussi   | 114 |            | en ce moment /                |
|     | meatviande  |     |            | pour le moment                |
|     | sugarsucre  |     | •          | ? As-tu ? / avez-vous ?       |
|     | countcompter  |     |            | tu n'as pas / vous n'avez pas |
|     | from tode (jusqu')à   |     | -          | commencer                     |
|     | possessive adjectiveadjectif possessif  |     |            | finir                         |
|     | possessive pronounpronom possessif  |     |            | durer                         |
| 106 | minele mien / la mienne / les miens /   |     |            | combien de temps              |
| 100 | les miennes vours le tien / la tienne / les tiens / les tiennes   |     |            | bon marché                    |
|     | ,   |     |            | Rolls Royce                   |
| 106 | his le sien / la sienne / les siens / les siennes<br>hers . le sien / la sienne / les siens / les siennes |     | •          | le moins de                   |
| 106 | oursle / la nôtre / les nôtres  |     |            | ie moins de                   |
| 106 | yoursle / la vôtre / les vôtres   |     |            | intérieur / à l'intérieur /   |
|     | theirsle / la leur / les leurs  | 110 |            | dans / dedans                 |
|     | infinitiveinfinitif   | 116 |            | extérieur / à l'extérieur /   |
|     | auxiliary verbverbe auxiliaire  | 110 |            | hors de / dehors              |
|     | doverbe auxiliaire / faire  | 116 |            | estomac                       |
|     |   |     |            | un / une                      |
|     | SON 21  |     |            | des / plusieurs               |
|     | the mostle plus (de)  |     |            | bien                          |
|     | beautifulbeau   | 117 | flower     | fleur                         |
|     | handsomebeau  | 117 | plant      | plante                        |
|     | uglylaid  |     |            | à qui                         |
|     | eatmanger   | 118 | love       | aimer / adorer                |
|     | drinkboire / boisson watereau   | 118 | hate       | détester                      |
|     | water eau wine vin  | LES | SON 23     |                               |
|     | milklait  |     |            | repas                         |
|     | metalmétal  |     |            | petit-déjeuner                |
|     | goldor  |     |            | déjeuner                      |
|     | silverargent  |     |            | dîner                         |
|     | steel   |     |            | par jour                      |
| 111 | ironfer   |     |            | matin                         |
| 111 | made of fait de/fabriqué en   |     | -          | soir                          |
|     | keyclé  |     |            | assiette                      |
|     | plasticplastique  |     | •          | bol / saladier                |
|     | costcoûter  |     |            | couteau                       |
| 112 | likecomme   | 119 | fork       | fourchette                    |
| 112 | Mondaylundi   | 119 | spoon      | cuillère                      |
| 112 | Tuesdaymardi  | 119 | chopsticks | baguettes                     |
|     |   |     |            |                               |

| 120 exception           | exception                   |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------|
|                         | quantité                    |
| 120 singular            | singulier                   |
| 121 many                | beaucoup de                 |
| 121 few                 | peu (de)                    |
| 121 much                | beaucoup (de)               |
| 121 little              | peu (de)                    |
| 121 a lot of            | beaucoup de                 |
| 121 salt                | sel                         |
| 121 pepper              | poivre                      |
| 122 fewer than          | moins de / que              |
|                         | moins de / que              |
| 122 bank                | banque                      |
| LESSON 24               |                             |
| 124 the fewest          | le moins (de)               |
|                         | le moins (de)               |
|                         | celui qui / celle qui       |
|                         | en face de                  |
|                         | à côté de                   |
|                         | travailler                  |
| 125 rest                | se reposer                  |
| 125 most people         | la plupart des gens         |
|                         | verre                       |
| 126 wood                | bois                        |
| 126 paper               | papier                      |
| 126 stone               | pierre                      |
| 126 enough              | suffisamment / assez        |
|                         | celui-ci / celle-ci         |
| 127 repeat              | répéter                     |
| 127 badly               | mal                         |
| 128 telephone           | téléphone                   |
|                         | portable                    |
| 128 phone               | téléphone                   |
| 128 call                | appeler / appel             |
| 128 make a (phone) call | effectuer/                  |
|                         | ser un appel (téléphonique) |
|                         |                             |





ENGLISH-GERMAN VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2017 ON

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English–German Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782292-01-2

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

### **German vocabulary**

| LES | SON 10                           | 68       | Europeaneuropäischer / europäische /         |
|-----|----------------------------------|----------|--|
| 53  | homezuhause                      |          | europäisches                                 |
| 53  | speaksprechen                    | 68       | Asian asiatischer / asiatische / asiatisches |
| 53  | thatdie                          | 68       | GermanyDeutschland                           |
| 56  | doHilfsverb                      | 68       | I have not / I haven'tich habe nicht         |
| 56  | doesHilfsverb                    | 68       | you have not / you haven'tdu hast nicht/     |
| 56  | Japanesejapanisch                |          | Sie haben nicht                              |
| 56  | Chinese                          | 68       | he has not / he hasn'ter hat nicht           |
| 58  | do notnicht                      | 68       | she has not / she hasn'tsie hat nicht        |
| 58  | don'tnicht                       | 68       | it has not / it hasn'tes hat nicht           |
| 58  | does notnicht                    | 68       | we have not / we haven't /wir haben nicht    |
| 58  | doesn't nicht                    | 68       | you have not / you haven'tihr habt nicht/    |
| 58  | remain bleiben                   |          | Sie haben nicht                              |
| LEC | SON 11                           | 68       | they have not / they haven'tsie haben nicht  |
|     |                                  | 68       | onlynur                                      |
| 62  | about etwa                       | 69       | the same asgenauso wie                       |
| 62  | pageSeite                        | 69       | different from anders als                    |
| 62  | cankönnen                        | 69       | JapanJapan                                   |
| 62  | like gefallen                    | LES      | SON 13                                       |
| 62  | dislikenicht gefallen            | 71       |  |
| 62  | cinemaKino                       | 71<br>71 | anybodyirgendjemand                          |
| 62  | televisionFernsehen              |          | somebodyjemand                               |
| 63  | rightrechter / rechtes           | 71       | not anybodyniemand / keiner                  |
| 63  | leftlinker / linke /linkes       | 71       | nobody niemand / keiner                      |
| 63  | movingsich bewegen               | 72       | corridorFlur                                 |
| 63  | stillstill                       | 73       | walklaufen / gehen                           |
| 63  | completelyvollkommen             | 73       | Mr. Brown'sHerrn Brauns                      |
| 64  | wearingtragen                    | 74       | stand upaufstehen                            |
| 64  | weartragen                       | 74       | sit downhinsetzen                            |
| 64  | glassesBrille                    | 74       | uphoch                                       |
| 64  | with mit                         | 74       | downrunter                                   |
| 65  | halfHälfte                       | 74       | cannot / can'tnicht können                   |
| 65  | tellsagen                        | 75       | quarterViertel                               |
| LES | SON 12                           | 75<br>75 | teachunterrichten<br>learnlernen             |
| 66  | RussianRusse / Russin            | 75<br>75 | Spanishspanisch                              |
| 66  | GreekGrieche/Griechin/griechisch |          | '  |
| 66  | preferlieber mögen               | LES      | SON 14                                       |
| 66  | teaTee                           | 76       | easyeinfach                                  |
| 66  | coffee Kaffee                    | 76       | difficultschwierig                           |
| 66  | bothbeide                        | 76       | grammar Grammatik                            |
| 67  | meanbedeuten                     | 76       | hanghängen                                   |
| 67  | hellohallo                       | 76       | mapLandkarte                                 |
| 67  | goodbyeauf Wiedersehen           | 77       | by mit                                       |
| 67  | thank youvielen Dank             | 77       | carAuto                                      |
| 68  | languageSprache                  | 77       | busBus                                       |
|     | gg                               | 77       | trainZug                                     |
|     |                                  |          | •  |

| 77       | school                          | Schule        | 90   | friend     | Freund                     |
|----------|---------------------------------|---------------|------|------------|----------------------------|
| 77       | married                         |               | 90   |            | freundlich                 |
| 77       | single                          | ledig         | 91   | ,          | in                         |
| 77       | miss                            |               | 91   | in         | in                         |
| 77       | husband                         | Ehemann       | 91   | that       | der / die / das            |
| 77       | wife                            | Ehefrau       | 91   | another    | anderer / andere / anderes |
| 78       | mother                          | Mutter        | 91   | see        | sehen                      |
| 78       | father                          |               | 91   | such as    | wie zum Beispiel           |
| 78       | child                           |               | 92   | why        | warum                      |
| 78       | children                        |               | 92   |            | weil                       |
| 78       | only child                      |               | 92   |            | ähnlich                    |
| 78       | call                            |               | 92   |            | auch                       |
| 78       | mum                             |               | 92   |            | Greenwich                  |
| 78       | dad                             |               | 92   |            | Sekunde                    |
| 79       | one the other                   |               | 92   |            | Minute                     |
|          | einer / eine / eins der / die / |               | 92   |            | Stunde                     |
| 79       | kind                            |               | 92   |            | sind/machen                |
| LES      | SON 15                          |               | 93   | •          | Adjektiv                   |
| 81       | preposition                     | . Präposition | LES: | SON 18     |                            |
| 82       | north                           |               | 94   | food       | Essen                      |
| 82       | south                           | Süden         | 94   | son        | Sohn                       |
| 82       | east                            | Osten         | 94   | daughter   | Tochter                    |
| 82       | west                            | Westen        | 94   | 0          | Bruder                     |
| 82       | cardinal pointHimr              | nelsrichtung  | 94   |            | Schwester                  |
| 82       | Paris                           |               | 95   | parents    | Eltern                     |
| 82       | place                           | Platz / Ort   | 95   | relations  | Verwandte                  |
| 82       | some of                         | einige        | 95   | relatives  | Verwandte                  |
| 83       | opposite                        |               | 95   | family     | Familie                    |
| 83       | without                         | ohne          | 95   | uncle      | Onkel                      |
| 84       | verb                            | Verb          | 95   | aunt       | Tante                      |
| 84       | noun                            | Substantiv    | 95   | cousin     | Cousin / Cousine           |
| 84       | translationÜ                    | Jbersetzung   | 95   | more than  | mehr als                   |
| 84       | during                          | während       | 96   | break      | zerbrechen                 |
| 84       | aboutim he                      | rum/in etwa   | 96   | out of     | aus                        |
| LES      | SON 16                          |               | 97   | think      | denken                     |
|          |                                 | manaha        | 97   | good       | gut                        |
| 85<br>85 | some somemanche anything        |               | 97   | bad        | schlecht                   |
| 85       | something                       |               | 97   | good at    | gut                        |
| 85       | not anything                    |               | 97   | bad at     | schlecht                   |
| 87       | nothing                         | •             | 98   | instead of | anstelle von               |
| 88       | front                           |               | LES! | SON 19     |                            |
| 88       | back                            |               | 99   |            | Brot                       |
| 88       | top                             |               | 99   |            | Butter                     |
| 88       | bottom                          |               | 99   |            | Reis                       |
| 88       | side                            |               |      |            | tragen                     |
| 88       | smellriech                      |               |      |            | kein / keine               |
| 89       | address                         |               |      |            | hören                      |
| 89       | street                          |               |      |            | fahren                     |
|          |                                 |               |      |            | Geld                       |
| LES      | SON 17                          |               |      | •          | Pence                      |
| 90       | many                            | viele         |      |            | Pfund                      |
| 90       | few                             | wenige        |      | •          | weniger als                |
| 90       | match                           | . Streichholz |      |            | Armbanduhr                 |
| 90       | matchboxStreichho               | olzschachtel  |      |            |                            |
|          |                                 |               | LE2; | SON 20     |                            |

| 103        | time    | Zeit / Uhrzeit 1     | 113  | vesterday | gestern                 |
|------------|---------|----------------------|------|-----------|-------------------------|
|            |         |                      |      |           | morgen                  |
|            | •       |                      |      |           | war                     |
|            |         |                      | 13   | will be   | wird sein               |
| 103        | o'clock | Uhr 1                | 13   | to be     | sein                    |
| 103        | day     | Tag                  | ECC  | SON 22    |                         |
| 103        | week    | Woche                |      |           | allan                   |
| 103        | month   | Monat                |      |           | wollen<br>im Moment     |
| 103        | year    | .lanr                |      |           | hast du?/haben Sie?     |
|            |         | aucn                 |      | •         | du hast/Sie haben keine |
|            |         | Fleiscri             |      | •         | anfangen                |
|            | •       | Zucker               |      | -         | aufhören                |
|            |         | zanien               |      |           | dauern                  |
|            |         | von bis              |      |           | wie lange               |
|            |         | Possessivadjektiv    |      |           | billig                  |
|            |         | Possessivpronomen    |      |           | teuer                   |
|            |         | mein /meine          |      | •         | Rolls Royce             |
| 106        | •       | dein/inr             |      | •         | die wenigsten           |
| 106        |         | sein                 |      |           | Gebäude                 |
| 106        |         | ihr 1                | 16   | inside    | Inneres/innerhalb       |
| 106        |         | unser                | 16   | outside   | Äußeres/außerhalb       |
| 106<br>106 |         | euer/lhr<br>ihr      | 16   | stomach   | Magen                   |
|            |         | Infinitiv            | 17   | a         | ein / eine              |
|            |         | Hilfsverb            | 17   | some      | einige / ein wenig      |
|            |         | machen / tun         |      |           | gut                     |
|            |         | 1                    |      |           | Blume                   |
|            | SON 21  |                      |      | •         | Pflanze                 |
|            |         |                      |      |           | wessen                  |
|            |         |                      |      |           | lieben                  |
|            |         | 3                    | 18   | hate      | hassen                  |
|            | 0,      | hässlich<br>essen    | ESS. | SON 23    |                         |
|            |         | trinken              | 19   | meal      | Mahlzeit                |
|            |         | Wasser               | 19   | breakfast | Frühstück               |
|            |         | Wein                 | 119  | lunch     | Mittagessen             |
|            |         | Milch 1              |      |           | Abendessen              |
|            |         | Metall 1             |      | •         | am Tag                  |
|            |         | Gold 1               |      | -         | morgens                 |
|            | •       | Silber 1             |      | •         | abends                  |
|            |         | Stahl 1              |      | •         | Teller                  |
| 111        | iron    |                      |      |           | Schüssel                |
| 111        | made of | aus                  |      |           | Messer                  |
| 111        | key     | Schillssel           |      |           | Gabel                   |
|            |         | Plastik <sup>I</sup> |      | •         | Löffel<br>Essstäbchen   |
|            |         | Kosten               |      |           | Ausnahme                |
| 112        | like    |                      |      |           | Menge                   |
|            |         | Iviontag             |      |           | Singular                |
|            | •       | Dieristag            |      |           | viele                   |
|            |         | IVIIIIWOCII          |      | •         | wenige                  |
|            |         | Donnerstag           |      |           | viel                    |
|            |         | Freitag ှ            |      |           | wenig                   |
|            |         | Samstag              | 21   |           | viel                    |
|            | •       | Sonntag              |      |           | Salz                    |
|            |         | vvocnenenae          |      |           | Pfeffer                 |
| 113        | iouay   | heute                |      |           |                         |

| 122 fewer thanweniger als                     | s |
|---|---|
| 122 less thanweniger als                      | s |
| 122 bankBank                                  | K |
| LESSON 24                                     |   |
| 124 the fewestdie wenigster                   | n |
| 124 the leastam wenigster                     | n |
| 124 the one derjenige / diejenige / dasjenige | е |
| 125 oppositegegenüber                         |   |
| 125 next toneber                              | n |
| 125 workarbeiter                              | n |
| 125 restruher                                 | n |
| 125 most peopledie meisten Menscher           | n |
| 126 glassGlas                                 | S |
| 126 woodHolz                                  | Z |
| 126 paperPapier                               | r |
| 126 stoneSteir                                | n |
| 126 enoughgenug                               |   |
| 127 that onedieser / diese / dieses           | S |
| 127 repeatwiederholer                         | า |
| 127 badlyschlech                              | t |
| 128 telephoneTelefor                          | ก |
| 128 mobileHandy                               | y |
| 128 phoneTelefor                              | n |
| 128 callAnru                                  | f |
| 128 make a (phone) callanrufer                | ก |



# English-Italian Vocabulary Book Stage 2

English in a quarter of the time!

### Italian vocabulary

| LES   | SON 10   | 67  | meansignificare   |
|---|--|---|---|
| 53  | homecasa   | 67  | hellosalve  |
| 53  | speakparlare   | 67  | goodbye arrivederci   |
| 53  | thatche  | 67  | thank yougrazie   |
| 56  | doverbo ausiliare  | 68  | language lingua   |
|   | (non significa niente)   | 68  | EuropeanEuropeo   |
| 56  | doesverbo ausiliare  | 68  | Asian Asiatico  |
|   | (non significa niente)   | 68  | GermanyGermania   |
| 56  | Japanese Giapponese  | 68  | I have not / I haven'tio non ho   |
| 56  | ChineseCinese  | 68  | you have not / you haven'ttu non hai  |
| 58  | do notnon  | 68  | he has not / he hasn't lui non ha   |
| 58  | don'tnon   | 68  | she has not / she hasn'tlei non ha  |
| 58  | does notnon  | 68  | it has not / it hasn'tnon ha  |
| 58  | doesn'tnon   | 68  | we have not / we haven't noi non  |
| 58  | remainrimanere   |   | abbiamo   |
| LEC   | SON 11   | 68  | you have not / you haven't  |
|   |  |   | voi non avete   |
| 62  | about circa  | 68  | they have not / they haven't  |
| 62  | pagepagina   |   | loro non hanno  |
| 62  | canpotere  | 68  | onlysolo  |
| 62  | likepiacere  | 69  | the same as lo stesso di, uguale  |
| 62  | dislike non piacere  |   | lice . e  |
|   |  | 69  | different from diverso da   |
| 62  | cinemacinema   | 69<br>69  | JapanGiappone   |
| 62<br>62  | cinemacinema televisiontelevisione   | 69  |   |
| 62<br>62<br>63  | cinema   | 69<br>LES   | JapanGiappone<br>SON 13   |
| 62<br>62<br>63<br>63  | cinema   | 69<br><b>LES</b><br>71  | JapanGiappone SSON 13 anybodyqualcuno   |
| 62<br>62<br>63<br>63<br>63  | cinema   | 69<br><b>LES</b><br>71<br>71  | JapanGiappone SSON 13 anybodyqualcuno somebodyqualcuno                                  |
| 62<br>62<br>63<br>63<br>63  | cinema   | 69<br><b>LES</b><br>71<br>71<br>71  | JapanGiappone SSON 13 anybodyqualcuno somebodyqualcuno not anybodynessuno               |
| 62<br>62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63  | cinema   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71   | JapanGiappone SSON 13 anybodyqualcuno somebodyqualcuno not anybodynessuno nobodynessuno |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64  | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72                               | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64  | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71   | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64  | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73                         | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64  | cinema   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73                         | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>64                                  | cinema   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74                   | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65                            | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74                   | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65                                  | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74                   | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65<br><b>LES</b>                    | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  SSON 12 Russian Russo   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74<br>74             | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65<br><b>LES</b><br>66              | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  SON 12  Russian Russo Greek Greco   | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74<br>74             | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65<br><b>LES</b><br>66<br>66        | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  SON 12  Russian Russo Greek Greco prefer preferire  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74<br>74<br>74       | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65<br><b>LESS</b><br>66<br>66<br>66 | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  SON 12  Russian Russo Greek Greco prefer preferire tea televisione destraiched right destraiched sinistra muovendo fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half greco prefer preferire tea tè | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74<br>74<br>74<br>74 | Japan   |
| 62<br>63<br>63<br>63<br>64<br>64<br>64<br>65<br>65<br><b>LES</b><br>66<br>66        | cinema cinema television televisione right destra left sinistra moving muovendo still fermo/a completely completamente wearing indossando, portando wear indossare, portare glasses occhiali with con half metà tell dire  SON 12  Russian Russo Greek Greco prefer preferire  | 69<br>LES<br>71<br>71<br>71<br>72<br>73<br>74<br>74<br>74<br>74<br>75<br>75 | Japan   |

| LES      | SON 14                          | 88  | backparte posteriore           |
|----------|---------------------------------|-----|--------------------------------|
| 76       | easyfacile                      | 88  | top parte superiore            |
| 76       | difficultdifficile              | 88  | bottom parte inferiore, fondo  |
| 76       | grammar grammatica              | 88  | sidelato                       |
| 76       | hangpendere, appendere          | 88  | smellodorare                   |
| 76       |                                 | 89  | addressindirizzo               |
|          | mapcarta geografica, mappa      | 89  | streetvia                      |
| 77<br>77 | bycon/in, per mezzo di          |     |                                |
| 77<br>77 | carautomobile                   | LES | SON 17                         |
| 77       | bus autobus                     | 90  | many molti/e                   |
|          | traintreno                      | 90  | fewpochi/e                     |
| 77<br>77 | schoolscuola                    | 90  | match fiammifero               |
| 77<br>77 | marriedsposato/a                | 90  | matchboxscatola per fiammiferi |
| 77       | singlecelibe, nubile            | 90  | friendamico/a                  |
| 77       | MissSignorina                   | 90  | friendlycordiale/i             |
| 77       | husbandmarito                   | 91  | intodentro                     |
| 77       | wife moglie                     | 91  | inin                           |
| 78       | mother madre                    | 91  | thatche                        |
| 78       | father padre                    | 91  | anotherun altro/un'altra       |
| 78       | childbambino                    | 91  | seevedere                      |
| 78       | childrenbambini                 | 91  | such ascome                    |
| 78       | only child figlio/a unico/a     | 92  | whyperché                      |
| 78       | callchiamare                    | 92  | becauseperché                  |
| 78       | mum mamma                       | 92  | similar simile                 |
| 78       | dadpapà                         | 92  | tootroppo                      |
| 79       | one the other uno/a e l'altro/a | 92  | Greenwich Greenwich            |
| 79       | kindtipo                        | 92  | secondsecondo                  |
| LES      | SON 15                          | 92  | minuteminuto                   |
| 81       | Preposition preposizione        | 92  | hour ora                       |
| 82       | northnord                       | 92  | make fare                      |
| 82       | southsud                        | 93  | Adjectiveaggettivo             |
| 82       | eastest                         | LES | SON 18                         |
| 82       | westovest                       | 94  | foodcibo                       |
| 82       | cardinal pointpunto cardinale   | 94  | son figlio                     |
| 82       | ParisParigi                     | 94  | daughter figlia                |
| 82       | place posto                     | 94  | brotherfratello                |
| 82       | some ofalcuni dei               | 94  | sistersorella                  |
| 83       | oppositecontrario               | 95  | parentsgenitori                |
| 83       | without senza                   | 95  | relativesparenti               |
| 84       | Verbverbo                       | 95  | relations parenti              |
| 84       | Nounsostantivo                  | 95  | family famiglia                |
| 84       | translationtraduzione           | 95  | unclezio                       |
| 84       | duringdurante                   | 95  | auntzia                        |
| 84       | about in giro                   | 95  | cousincugino                   |
| LES      | SON 16                          | 95  | more thanpiùdi                 |
| 85       | some somealcuni alcuni          | 96  | breakrompere                   |
| 85       | anything qualcosa               | 96  | out offuori da                 |
| 85       | somethingqualcosa               | 97  | thinkpensare                   |
| 85       | not anythingqualcosa, niente    | 97  | goodbuono/a                    |
| 85       | nothing niente                  | 97  | badcattivo/a                   |
| 88       | frontparte anteriore            | 97  | good atbravo/a, abile          |
| 00       | nontparte antenore              | ٥,  | 3000 at                        |

| 97  | bad atnon bravo/a, non abile   | 107 dofare                           |
|-----|--|--------------------------------------|
| 98  | instead of invece di   | LESSON 21                            |
| LES | SON 19   | 109 the most più                     |
| 99  | bread pane   | 109 beautifulbel, bello/a            |
| 99  | butterburro  | 109 handsomebello                    |
| 99  | riceriso   | 109 ugly brutto/a                    |
| 99  | carry portare, trasportare   | 110 eatmangiare                      |
|     | no = (not any)no = (nessuno)   | 110 drinkbere                        |
|     | hearsentire  | 110 wateracqua                       |
|     | driveguidare   | 110 winevino                         |
|     | moneysoldi   | 110 milk latte                       |
|     | pencepence   | 111 metal metallo                    |
|     | poundsterlina  | 111 goldoro                          |
|     | fewer than meno di   | 111 silverargento                    |
|     | watchorologio  | 111 steelacciaio                     |
|     | SON 20   | 111 ironferro                        |
|     |  | 111 made offatto di                  |
|     | timeora  | 111 key chiave                       |
|     | paste  | 111 plastic plastica                 |
|     | tomeno   | 112 costcostare                      |
|     | bya, secondo   | 112 likecome                         |
|     | o'clockin punto  | 112 Mondaylunedì                     |
|     | daygiorno  | 112 Tuesday martedì                  |
|     | week settimana   | 112 Wednesdaymercoledì               |
|     | month mese   | 112 Thursdaygiovedì                  |
|     | year anno  | 112 Friday venerdì                   |
|     | alsoanche  | 112 Saturdaysabato                   |
|     | meatcarne  | 112 Sundaydomenica                   |
|     | sugarzucchero  | 112 weekend fine settimana           |
|     | countcontare from to da a  | 113 today oggi                       |
|     | Possessive adjectives  | 113 yesterdayieri                    |
| 103 | aggettivi possessivi   | 113 tomorrowdomani                   |
| 105 | Possessive pronouns  | 113 wasera                           |
| 103 | pronomi possessivi   | 113 will besarà                      |
| 106 | my / mine (il) mio, (la) mia,  | 113 to beessere                      |
| 100 | (i) miei, (le) mie   | LESSON 22                            |
| 106 | your / yours (il) tuo, (la) tua,   | 114 wantvolere                       |
| 100 | (i) tuoi, (le) tue   | 114 at the moment in questo momento  |
| 106 | his / his (il) suo, (la) sua,  | 114 do you have?hai?                 |
| 100 | (i) suoi, (le) sue (di lui)  | 114 you don't have non hai           |
| 106 | her / hers (il) suo, (la) sua,   | 115 begincominciare                  |
| 100 | (i) suoi, (le) sue (di lei)  | 115 endfinire                        |
| 106 | our / ours(il) nostro, (la) nostra,  | 115 lastdurare                       |
| 100 | (i) nostri, (le) nostre  | 115 how longquanto tempo             |
| 106 | your / yours (il) vostro, (la) vostra,   | 115 cheapeconomico                   |
| .00 | (i) vostro, (la) vostra,   | 115 expensivecaro                    |
| 106 | their / theirs (il) loro, (la) loro,   | 115 Rolls RoyceRolls Royce           |
| .00 | (i) loro, (le) loro  | 115 the fewestil meno, meno di tutto |
| 107 | Infinitiveinfinito   | 116 buildingedificio                 |
|     | Auxiliary verbverbo ausiliare  | 116 insidedentro                     |
| 107 | Administration of the second s | 110 mademination                     |

| 116  | outside               | fuori       |
|------|-----------------------|-------------|
| 116  | 5 stomach             | stomaco     |
| 117  | 7 aun                 | , una, un'  |
|      | 7 some                |             |
| 117  | 7 well                | bene        |
| 117  | 7 flower              | fiore       |
|      | 7 plant               |             |
|      | 3 whose               |             |
|      | 3 love                |             |
|      | 3 hate                |             |
|      | SSON 23               |             |
|      | 9 meal                | nasto       |
|      | 9 breakfastprima      |             |
|      | 9 lunch               |             |
|      | dinner                |             |
|      |                       |             |
| 119  | a day                 | . ai giorno |
|      | 9 morning             |             |
|      | evening               |             |
|      | 9 plate               |             |
|      | 9 bowl                |             |
|      | 9 knife               |             |
|      | 9 fork                |             |
|      | g spoon               |             |
|      | 9 chopsticksbaston    |             |
|      | exception             |             |
|      | quantity              |             |
|      | ) singular            |             |
| 121  | ,                     |             |
| 121  |                       |             |
| 121  |                       | molto       |
| 121  |                       |             |
|      | 1 a lot ofmolto/      |             |
| 121  | 1 salt                | sale        |
| 121  | l pepper              | pepe        |
| 122  | 2 fewer than m        | neno di     |
| 122  | 2 less than m         | neno di     |
| 122  | 2 bank                | banca       |
| LES! | SSON 24               |             |
| 124  | the fewestil meno, me | no di tutti |
|      | the leastil meno, men |             |
|      | the onequello, q      |             |
|      | oppositequeilo, q     |             |
|      | 5 next to             |             |
|      | 5 work                |             |
|      |                       |             |
| 125  | rest                  | riposare    |
| 123  | 5 most peoplela mage  | gioi parte  |
| 120  | dell                  |             |
|      | 5 glass               |             |
|      | 5 wood                | _           |
| 1/0  | ) UdUEI               | сагта       |

| 126 | stone               | pietra            |
|-----|---------------------|-------------------|
| 126 | enough              | abbastanza        |
| 127 | that one            | quello, quell'uno |
| 127 | repeat              | ripetere          |
| 127 | badly               | male              |
| 128 | telephone           | telefono          |
| 128 | mobile              | cellulare         |
|     | phone               |                   |
| 128 | callchi             | amata, chiamare   |
| 128 | make a (phone) call | fare una          |
|     |                     | telefonata        |





ENGLISH-JAPANESE VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2017 ON

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English – Japanese Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782291-15-2

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

### Japanese vocabulary

| LEC      | SON 10                   | 67       | thank youありがとう                                    |
|----------|--------------------------|----------|---|
|          |                          | 68       | language言語  |
| 53       | home家                    | 68       | Europeanヨーロッパの                                    |
| 53       | speak話す                  | 68       | Asianアジアの   |
| 53       | thatということ                | 68       | Germany   |
|          |                          | 68       | I have not / I haven'tI have の否定形/短縮形             |
| 56       | doする                     | 68       | you have not / you haven't you have の否定形/短        |
| 56       | doesdoの三人称単数現在形          | 縮形       |   |
| 56       | Japanese日本語              | 68       | ,<br>he has not / he hasn'the has の否定形/短縮形        |
| 56       | Chinese中国語               | 68       | she has not / she hasn'tshe has の否定形/短縮形          |
| 58       | do notしない                | 68       | it has not / it hasn'tit has の否定形/短縮形             |
| 58       | don'tdo notの短縮形          | 68       | we have not / we haven't /we have の否定形/短          |
| 58       | does notdo notの三人称単数現在形  | 縮形       |   |
| 58       | doesn'tdoes notの短縮形      |          | ァ<br>you have not / you haven't you have の否定形/短   |
| 58       | remain (ある場所に)とどまる       | 68<br>縮形 |   |
| LES      | SON 11                   | 68       | ・<br>they have not / they haven't they have の否定形/ |
| 62       | about約                   | 短縮       | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·             |
| 62       | pageページ                  | 68       | onlyたった1つの;ただ…だけ                                  |
| 62       | canできる                   | 69       | the same asと同じもの                                  |
| 62       | likeが好きである               | 69       | different fromと違う:異なる                             |
| 62       | dislikeを嫌う               | 69       | Japan日本   |
| 62       | cinema映画, 映画館            | LEC      | •   |
| 62       | television テレビ           |          | SON 13  |
| 63       | right右の                  | 71       | anybody誰か(否定文や疑問文で)                               |
| 63       | left左の                   | 71       | somebody  |
| 63       | moving動いている              | 71       | not anybody                                       |
| 63       | stillじっとした;動かない          | 71       | nobody  |
| 63       | completely完全に            | 72       | corridor廊下  |
| 64       | wearingwearの進行形          | 73       | walk歩く; 散歩する                                      |
| 64       | wear 身につけている;履いている;着ている; | 73       | Mr. Brown'sブラウン氏の                                 |
| かけ       | ている;かぶっている               | 74       | stand up立ち上がる                                     |
| 64       | glassesメガネ               | 74       | sit down座る;着席する                                   |
| 64       | with で                   | 74       | up上に  |
| 65       | half半分                   | 74       | down下に  |
| 65       | tell教える;話す               | 74       | cannot / can'tできない/短縮形                            |
| LES      | SON 12                   | 75       | quarter4分の1                                       |
|          |                          | 75       | teach教える  |
| 66       | Russianロシア人              | 75       | learn学ぶ   |
| 66       | Greek ギリシャ人; ギリシャ語       | 75       | Spanishスペイン語                                      |
| 66<br>66 | preferむしろ…の方を好む<br>tea紅茶 | LES      | SON 14  |
| 66       | tea                      | 76       | easy簡単な   |
| 66       | both両方とも                 | 76       | difficult難しい                                      |
| 67       | mean                     | 76       | grammar文法   |
| 67       | mean                     | 76       | hang握る;つるす;掛ける                                    |
| 67       | goodbyeassa              | 76       | map地図   |
| 07       | goodbye & & 7/45         | 77       | by  |
|          |                          |          | -,  |

| 77       | car                                    | 00       | matah      | フッチ生         |
|----------|--|----------|------------|--------------|
| 77       | cai 早<br>bus                           | 90<br>90 |            | マッチ棒<br>マッチ箱 |
| 77       | train電車                                | 90       |            | 友達           |
| 77       | school学校                               | 90       |            | 友廷<br>友好的な   |
| 77       | married                                | 91       | •          | の中へ          |
| 77       | single独身                               | 91       |            | の中に          |
| 77       | miss                                   | 91       |            | ということ        |
| 77       | husband                                | 91       |            | 別の           |
| 77       | wife妻                                  | 91       |            | 見る           |
| 78       | mother 母                               | 91       |            | 例えばなど        |
| 78       | father                                 | 92       |            | なぜ           |
| 78       | child子供                                | 92       | •          | なぜならば        |
| 78       | childrenchildの複数形                      | 92       | similar    |              |
| 78       | only child一人っ子                         | 92       | too        | すぎる          |
| 78       | call                                   | 92       |            | グリニッチ        |
| 78       | mumお母さん                                | 92       | second     | 秒            |
| 78       | dadお父さん                                | 92       | minute     | 分            |
| 79       | one the otherーつはもうーつは                  | 92       | hour       | 時間           |
| 79       | kind種類                                 | 92       | make       |              |
| LES      | SON 15                                 | 93       | adjective  | 形容詞          |
| 81       | preposition前置詞                         | LES      | SON 18     |              |
| 82       | north北                                 | 94       |            | 食物           |
| 82       | south                                  | 94       |            | 息子           |
| 82       | east東                                  | 94       |            |              |
| 82       | west西                                  | 94       | 3          | 兄弟           |
| 82       | cardinal point基本方位                     | 94       |            |              |
| 82       | Parisパリ                                | 95       |            |              |
| 82       | place席:場所                              | 95       | •          | 親戚関係         |
| 82       | some ofのいくつか                           | 95       |            | 親戚           |
| 83       | opposite反対(語)                          | 95       |            | 家族           |
| 83       | without無しに                             | 95       | •          | おじ           |
| 84       | verb動詞                                 | 95       | aunt       | おば           |
| 84       | noun名詞                                 | 95       | cousin     | いとこ          |
| 84       | translation翻訳                          | 95       | more than  | より多くの        |
| 84       | duringの間に                              | 96       | break      | 壊す;割る        |
| 84       | aboutし回って                              | 96       | out of     | から(外へ)       |
| LES      | SON 16                                 | 97       | think      | 考える; 思う      |
|          |  | 97       | good       | 良い           |
| 85<br>85 | some some何か(疑問文や否定文で)                  | 97       | bad        | ひどい;悪い       |
| 85       | anything                               | 97       | good at    | が得意である       |
| 85       | sometring何が(育定文で)<br>not anything何も…ない | 97       | bad at     | が苦手である       |
| 85       | nothing何もない                            | 98       | instead of | の代わりに        |
| 88       | front表紙(タイトルページ); 前部                   | LES      | SON 19     |              |
| 88       | back                                   | 99       |            | パン           |
| 88       | top上部                                  | 99       |            | バター          |
| 88       | bottom下部                               | 99       |            |              |
| 88       | side側面                                 | 99       |            | 運ぶ;携行する      |
| 88       | smell                                  |          |            | 何もない         |
| 89       | address住所                              |          |            | 聞く:が聞こえる     |
| 89       | street                                 |          |            | 運転する         |
|          | · <del>-</del> ·                       |          |            | お金           |
|          | SON 17                                 |          | •          | ペンス          |
| 90       | many多くの                                |          | •          | ポンド          |
| 90       | few少数の                                 |          |            | より少ない        |
|          |  |          |            |              |

| 102 | watch  |                                       | 12  | Saturday | 土曜日          |
|-----|--------|---------------------------------------|-----|----------|--------------|
| LES | SON 20 |                                       |     | •        | 日曜日          |
|     |        |                                       | 12  | weekend  |              |
|     |        | 過ぎ                                    |     | •        | 今日           |
|     | •      | 新 I                                   |     |          | 昨日           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 明日           |
|     | •      | n± 1                                  |     |          | be動詞の過去形     |
|     |        | _ 1                                   |     |          | be動詞の未来形     |
|     | •      | ····································· | 13  | to be    | be動詞の不定詞     |
|     |        |                                       | ES: | SON 22   |              |
|     |        |                                       | 14  | want     | したい          |
|     | •      |                                       |     |          | 今のところ;今(は)   |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | を持っていますか?    |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | you haveの否定形 |
|     | •      |                                       |     | •        | 始まる          |
|     |        |                                       |     | •        | 終わる          |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 続く           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | どのくらいの間      |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 安い           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 高い           |
|     | •      |                                       |     |          | ロールスロイス      |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 最も少ない        |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | ビル ; ビルディング  |
|     |        |                                       |     | -        |              |
|     | ,      |                                       |     |          |              |
|     |        |                                       |     |          |              |
|     |        |                                       |     |          |              |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | いくつかの        |
| 作る  |        |                                       |     |          | よく:うまく       |
|     |        | 1                                     | 17  | flower   | 花            |
|     | SON 21 | 1                                     |     |          |              |
|     |        | 最も多くの <sub>1</sub>                    |     | •        |              |
|     |        | 美しい <sub>1</sub>                      |     |          | 大好きである       |
|     |        | ハンサムな · 1                             | 18  | hate     | 大嫌いである, 憎む   |
|     |        |                                       |     | SON 23   |              |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | A =          |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 食事           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 朝食           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 昼食           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 夕食           |
|     |        | <u>-</u>                              |     | ,        | 1日に          |
|     | •      |                                       |     | •        | 朝            |
|     |        |                                       |     | •        | 晚            |
|     |        |                                       |     | •        |              |
|     | •      |                                       |     |          | ボウル          |
|     |        | 4-4                                   |     |          | ナイフ          |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | フォーク<br>     |
|     |        |                                       |     | •        | スプーン         |
|     |        |                                       |     | •        | 箸            |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 例外           |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | <br>         |
|     |        |                                       |     |          | 単数形          |
|     | •      |                                       |     |          | 多数の          |
|     | •      |                                       |     |          | 少数の          |
| 112 | Friday | 金曜日 1                                 | 21  | much     | 多量の          |

| 121 | little              | 少量の            |
|-----|---------------------|----------------|
| 121 | a lot of            | 多数の;大量の        |
| 121 | salt                | 食塩             |
| 121 | pepper              | 胡椒             |
| 122 | fewer than          | より少数の          |
| 122 | less than           | より少量の          |
| 122 | bank                | 銀行             |
| LES | SSON 24             |                |
| 124 | the fewest          | 最も少数の          |
| 124 |                     | -124 - 2 224 - |
| 124 |                     | ** · · · —     |
| 125 |                     |                |
| 125 | • •                 |                |
| 125 |                     |                |
| 125 | rest                | 休む             |
| 125 |                     |                |
| 126 |                     |                |
| 126 |                     |                |
| 126 | paper               | 紙              |
| 126 |                     |                |
| 126 | enough              | 十分な            |
| 127 | that one            | あれは            |
| 127 | repeat              | 繰り返し           |
| 127 | •                   |                |
| 128 |                     |                |
| 128 | mobile              | 携帯の            |
| 128 | phone               | 電話             |
| 128 | call                | 電話で話すこと        |
| 128 | make a (phone) call | 電話を掛ける         |
|     | . ,                 |                |



### English-Polish Vocabulary Book Stage 2

English in a quarter of the time!

#### **Polish vocabulary**

harhata

LESSON 10

| LES | SON 10                               | 66  | teaherbata                          |
|-----|--------------------------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|
| 53  | homedom rodzinny                     | 66  | coffeekawa                          |
| 53  | speakmówić                           | 66  | bothobaj, obie, oboje               |
| 53  | thattamten,-ta,-to,ów                | 67  | meanznaczyć, oznaczać               |
| 56  | do robić; czasownik pomocniczy       | 67  | hello cześć                         |
| 56  | doeson, ona, ono robi, czasownik     | 67  | goodbyedo widzenia                  |
|     | pomocniczy, 3 forma l.poj. czas. do  | 67  | thank youdziękuję                   |
| 56  | JapaneseJapończyk,                   | 68  | languagejęzyk                       |
|     | Japonka, japoński                    | 68  | EuropeanEuropejczyk,                |
| 56  | Chinese Chińczyk, Chinka, chiński    |     | Europejka, europejsk                |
| 58  | do notforma przecząca "do"           | 68  | Asian Azjata, Azjatka, azjatycki    |
| 58  | don'tforma przecząca "do"            | 68  | GermanyNiemcy                       |
| 58  | does not forma przecząca "does"      | 68  | I have not / I haven'tja nie mam    |
| 58  | doesn't forma przecząca "does"       | 68  | you have not / you haven't          |
| 58  | remainpozostać                       |     | ty nie masz                         |
| LES | SON 11                               | 68  | he has not / he hasn't on nie ma    |
| 62  | about mniej wiecej, około            | 68  | she has not / she hasn't ono nie ma |
| 62  | pagestrona                           | 68  | it has not / it hasn't ono nie ma   |
| 62  | canmóc                               | 68  | we have not / we haven't            |
| 62  | likelubić, podobać się               |     | my nie mamy                         |
| 62  | dislike nie lubić                    | 68  | you have not / you haven't          |
| 62  | cinemakino                           |     | wy nie macie                        |
| 62  | televisiontelewizja                  | 68  | they have not / they haven't        |
| 63  | right prawa                          |     | oni nie mają                        |
| 63  | leftlewa                             | 68  | onlytylko                           |
| 63  | moving ruchomy, tu: poruszać się     | 69  | the same as taki sam jak            |
| 63  | stillnieruchomy                      | 69  | different frominny, różny od        |
| 63  | completelycałkowicie                 | 69  | JapanJaponia                        |
| 64  | wearingbyć ubranym w coś,            | LES | SON 13                              |
| 04  | nosić na sobie ubranie               | 71  | anybodyktoś (w formie pytającej)    |
| 64  | wearbyć ubranym w coś,               | 71  | somebodyktoś                        |
| 04  | nosić na sobie ubranie               | 71  | not anybodynikt                     |
| 64  | glasses okulary                      | , . | (w formie przeczącej)               |
| 64  | withz (kimś), z (czymś),             | 71  | nobodynikt                          |
| 04  | przy pomocy czegoś                   | 72  | corridor korytarz                   |
| 65  | halfpół                              | 73  | walk spacerować, chodzić            |
| 65  | tell powiedzieć komuś,               | 73  | Mr. Brown'spana Browna              |
| 05  | powiedziec komus,<br>mówić komuś     | 74  | stand up wstać                      |
|     |                                      | 74  | sit down usiąść                     |
| LES | SON 12                               | 74  | updo góry                           |
| 66  | Russian Rosjanin, Rosjanka, rosyjski | 74  | down na dół                         |
| 66  | Greek Grek, Greczynka, grecki        | 74  | cannot / can'tnie móc               |
| 66  | prefer woleć                         | 75  | quarterjedna czwarta                |
|     |                                      | . 3 |                                     |

| 75       | teachuczyć (kogoś)                | 85       | anythingcoś, cokolwiek                |
|----------|-----------------------------------|----------|---------------------------------------|
| 75       | learnuczyć się                    | 85       | somethingcoś                          |
| 75       | Spanish Hiszpański                | 85       | not anything nic (forma przecząca)    |
| LES      | SON 14                            | 85       | nothingnic                            |
| 76       | easylatwy                         | 88       | frontprzód                            |
| 76       | difficulttrudny                   | 88       | backtył, tylny                        |
| 76       | grammargramatyka                  | 88       | topczubek, góra                       |
| 76       | hangwisieć                        | 88       | bottomspód                            |
| 76       | map mapa                          | 88       | side strona                           |
| 77       | byprzyimek wyrażający czym?       | 88       | smellwąchać, zapach                   |
| ,,       | (np. samochodem)                  | 89       | addressadres                          |
| 77       | carsamochód                       | 89       | streetulica                           |
| 77       | bus autobus                       | LES      | SON 17                                |
| 77       | trainpociąg                       | 90       | many wiele, wielu                     |
| 77       | schoolszkoła                      | 90       | few niewiele, niewielu                |
| 77       | marriedżonaty/zamężna             | 90       | matchzapałka                          |
| 77       | singlenieżonaty/niezamężna        | 90       | matchbox pudełko zapałek              |
| 77       | miss panna                        | 90       | friend przyjaciel                     |
| 77       | husbandmaż                        | 90       | friendly przyjacielski, sympatyczny   |
| 77       | wifeżona                          | 91       | into do                               |
| 78       | mother matka                      | 91       | inw                                   |
| 78       | fatherojciec                      | 91       |                                       |
| 78<br>78 | childdziecko                      | 91       | that tamten, tamta, tamto anotherinny |
| 78<br>78 | childrendziecko                   | 91       | seewidzieć                            |
| 78       | only childjedynak                 | 91       | such as takie/tacy jak                |
| 78       |                                   |          |                                       |
| 78       | callnazywać<br>mum mama           | 92<br>92 | whydlaczego                           |
|          |                                   |          | becauseponieważ                       |
| 78       | dadtata                           | 92       | similarpodobny                        |
| 79<br>70 | one the otherjeden drugi          | 92       | toozbyt                               |
| 79       | kind rodzaj                       | 92       | Greenwich Greenwich                   |
| LES      | SON 15                            | 92       | secondsekunda<br>minuteminuta         |
| 81       | prepositionprzyimek               | 92<br>92 |                                       |
| 82       | north północ                      |          | hourgodzina                           |
| 82       | southpołudnie                     | 92       | maketworzyć                           |
| 82       | east wschód                       | 93       | adjectiveprzymiotnik                  |
| 82       | westzachód                        | LES      | SON 18                                |
| 82       | cardinal pointstrona świata       | 94       | foodjedzenie                          |
| 82       | ParisParyż                        | 94       | son syn                               |
| 82       | placemiejsce                      | 94       | daughtercórka                         |
| 82       | some ofniektóre, niektórzy        | 94       | brotherbrat                           |
| 83       | oppositeprzeciwieństwo            | 94       | sister siostra                        |
| 83       | withoutbez                        | 95       | parentsrodzice                        |
| 84       | verbczasownik                     | 95       | relatives krewni                      |
| 84       | nounrzeczownik                    | 95       | relations krewni                      |
| 84       | translation przekład, tłumaczenie | 95       | familyrodzina                         |
| 84       | during podczas                    | 95       | unclewujek                            |
| 84       | aboutdookoła, około               | 95       | auntciotka                            |
| IFS      | SON 16                            | 95       | cousinkuzyn                           |
| 85       |                                   | 95       | more thanwięcej niż                   |
| 03       | some someniektórzy                | 96       | breakzłamać, rozbić                   |
|          | a niektórzy                       | 96       | out ofz (na zewnątrz)                 |
|          |                                   |          |                                       |

| 97  | think myśleć                              | LESSON 21                                     |
|-----|---|---|
| 97  | gooddobry                                 | 109 the mostnajwięcej                         |
| 97  | badzły                                    | 109 the most najwięcej<br>109 beautifulpiękny |
| 97  | good at dobry w (czymś)                   | 109 handsomeprzystojny                        |
| 97  | bad atzły w (czymś)                       | 109 uglybrzydki                               |
| 98  | instead ofzamiast                         | 110 eatjeść                                   |
|     | SON 19                                    | 110 drinkpić                                  |
|     |   | 110 waterwoda                                 |
| 99  | breadchleb<br>buttermasło                 | 110 winewino                                  |
| 99  |   | 110 milkmleko                                 |
| 99  | riceryż                                   | 111 metal metal                               |
| 99  | carry nosić, nieść                        | 111 goldzłoto                                 |
|     | no = (not any)żaden, żadne<br>hearsłyszeć | 111 silversrebro                              |
|     |   | 111 steelstal                                 |
|     | drive prowadzić (samochód)                | 111 ironżelazo                                |
|     | moneypieniądze                            | 111 made ofzrobiony z                         |
|     | pencepens                                 | 111 keyklucz                                  |
|     | poundfunt fewer thanmniej niż             | 111 plasticplastyk                            |
|     | watchzegarek na rękę                      | 112 costkosztować                             |
|     | •   | 112 like podobny, jak                         |
|     | SON 20                                    | 112 Monday poniedziałek                       |
| 103 | timegodzina, czas                         | 112 Tuesdaywtorek                             |
|     | past po                                   | 112 Wednesdayśroda                            |
|     | toza                                      | 112 Thursdayczwartek                          |
|     | byna, według                              | 112 Fridaypiątek                              |
|     | oʻclockgodzina                            | 112 Saturday sobota                           |
|     | daydzień                                  | 112 Sundayniedziela                           |
|     | weektydzień                               | 112 weekendweekend                            |
|     | month miesiąc                             | 113 todaydzisiaj                              |
|     | year rok                                  | 113 yesterdaywczoraj                          |
|     | alsotakże, też                            | 113 tomorrowjutro                             |
|     | meat mięso                                | 113 wasbył                                    |
|     | sugarcukier                               | 113 will bebędzie                             |
|     | countliczyć                               | 113 to bebyć                                  |
|     | from to od do                             | LESSON 22                                     |
| 105 | possessive adjective                      | 114 wantchcieć                                |
| 105 | przymiotnik dzierżawczy                   | 114 at the momentw tym momencie               |
| 105 | possessive pronoun                        | 114 do you have?czy masz?                     |
| 106 | aimek dzierżawczy<br>mine mój             | 114 you don't havenie masz                    |
|     | yours twój                                | 115 beginzaczynać                             |
|     | hisjego                                   | 115 endkończyć                                |
|     | hersjej                                   | 115 lasttrwać                                 |
|     | ours nasz                                 | 115 how longjak długo                         |
|     | yourswasz                                 | 115 cheap tani                                |
|     | theirsich                                 | 115 expensivedrogi                            |
|     | infinitivebezokolicznik                   | 115 Rolls RoyceRolls Royce                    |
|     | auxiliary verbczasownik                   | 115 the fewestnajmniej                        |
| .07 | pomocniczy                                | 116 building budynek                          |
| 107 | dorobić                                   | 116 inside wewnątrz                           |
| .07 | TODIC                                     | 116 outsidena zewnątrz                        |
|     |   | 116 stomachżołądek                            |
|     |   |   |

| 117 a               | jakiś, pewien        |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| 117 some            | kilku, kilka, trochę |
| 117 well            | dobrze               |
| 117 flower          | kwiat                |
| 117 plant           |                      |
| 118 whose           |                      |
| 118 love            |                      |
| 118 hate            |                      |
|                     |                      |
| LESSON 23           |                      |
| 119 meal            |                      |
| 119 breakfast       |                      |
| 119 lunch           |                      |
| 119 dinner          |                      |
| 119 a day           |                      |
| 119 morning         |                      |
| 119 evening         | wieczór              |
| 119 plate           |                      |
| 119 bowl            | miska                |
| 119 knife           | nóż                  |
| 119 fork            | widelec              |
| 119 spoon           | łyżka                |
| 119 chopsticks p    |                      |
| 120 exception       |                      |
| 120 quantity        |                      |
| 120 singular        |                      |
| 121 many            |                      |
| 121 few             |                      |
| 121 much            |                      |
| 121 little          |                      |
| 121 a lot of        | wiele. dużo          |
| 121 salt            |                      |
| 121 pepper          |                      |
| 122 fewer than      |                      |
|                     | (rzecz.policz.)      |
| 122 less than       |                      |
|                     | (rzecz. niep.)       |
| 122 bank            |                      |
|                     | Dank                 |
| LESSON 24           |                      |
| 124 the fewest najr |                      |
| 124 the leastna     |                      |
| 124 the one         |                      |
| 125 opposite        |                      |
| 125 next to         |                      |
| 125 work            |                      |
| 125 rest            | odpoczywać           |
| 125 most people     | większość ludzi      |
| 126 glass           | szkło                |
| 126 wood            | drewno               |
| 126 paper           | papier               |
| 126 stone           |                      |
| 126 enough          |                      |
| -                   |                      |

| 127 | that one       | tamten, tamta, tamto |
|-----|----------------|----------------------|
| 127 | repeat         | powtórzyć            |
| 127 | badly          | źle, niedobrze       |
| 128 | telephone      | telefon              |
|     |                | komórka              |
| 128 | phone          | telefon              |
| 128 | call           | dzwonić              |
| 128 | make a (phone) | call wykonać         |
|     |                | telefon              |



# **English-Portuguese Vocabulary Book**Stage 2

**English in a quarter of the time!** 

### Portuguese vocabulary

| LES | SSON 10                           | 67       | goodbye adeus / tchau                  |
|-----|-----------------------------------|----------|--|
| 53  | homelar                           | 67       | thank youobrigado/a                    |
| 53  | speak falar                       | 68       | languagelíngua                         |
| 53  | that aquele                       | 68       | Europeaneuropeu                        |
| 56  | doauxiliar (fazer)                | 68       | Asian asiático                         |
| 56  | doesauxiliar (fazer)              | 68       | GermanyAlemanha                        |
| 56  | Japanesejaponês                   | 68       | I have not / I haven'tEu não tenho     |
| 56  | Chinesechinês                     | 68       | you have not / you haven't             |
| 58  | do not não                        |          | você não tem                           |
| 58  | don't auxiliar (forma negativa)   | 68       | he has not / he hasn't ele não tem     |
| 58  | does not não                      | 68       | she has not / she hasn't ela não tem   |
| 58  | doesn't auxiliar (forma negativa) | 68       | it has not / it hasn't ele/ela não tem |
| 58  | remain permanecer / ficar         | 68       | we have not / we haven't               |
| LES | SSON 11                           |          | nos não temos                          |
| 62  | about aproximadamente             | 68       | you have not / you haven't             |
| 62  | page página                       |          | vocês não tem                          |
| 62  | can poder (ser capaz de)          | 68       | they have not / they haven't           |
| 62  | like gostar                       |          | eles não tem                           |
| 62  | dislikenão gostar                 | 68       | only apenas (somente)                  |
| 62  | cinemacinema                      | 69       | the same aso mesmo que                 |
| 62  | television televisão              | 69       | different fromdiferente de             |
| 63  | rightdireita                      | 69       | JapanJapão                             |
| 63  | left esquerda                     | LES      | SSON 13                                |
| 63  | moving movendo                    | 71       | anybodyalguém (na interrogativa)       |
| 63  | stillparado (a)                   | 71       | somebodyalguém                         |
| 63  | completelycompletamente           | 71       | not anybody ninguém                    |
| 64  | wearingvestindo / usando          | 71       | nobodyninguém                          |
| 64  | wearvestir / usar                 | 72       | corridorcorredor                       |
| 64  | glassesóculos                     | 73       | walk caminhar / andar                  |
| 64  | withcom                           | 73       | Mr. Brown's Sr. Brown                  |
| 65  | half metade                       | 74       | stand up levantar-se                   |
| 65  | tellcontar                        | 74       | sit downsentar-se                      |
| LES | SSON 12                           | 74       | uppara cima                            |
| 66  | Russianrusso                      | 74       | down para baixo                        |
| 66  | Greekgrego                        | 74       | cannot / can'tnão pode                 |
| 66  | prefer preferir                   |          | (não ser capaz de)                     |
| 66  | teachá                            | 75       | quarterquarto (medida)                 |
| 66  | coffeecafé                        |          | teachensinar                           |
| 66  | bothambos (as)                    | 75<br>75 | learnaprender                          |
| 67  | meansignificar                    | 75       | Spanish Espanhol                       |
| 67  |                                   | LFS      | SSON 14                                |
| 0/  | hellooi                           |          |  |
| 07  | nellooi                           |          | easyfácil                              |

| 76       | difficultdifícil   | 88       | frontfrente                     |
|----------|--|----------|---------------------------------|
|          |  | 88       | backcostas                      |
| 76       | grammar gramática  |          | topalto, parte de cima          |
| 76<br>76 | hang pendurar  | 88<br>88 | bottom parte de baixo           |
| 76<br>77 | map mapa   | 88       | side lado                       |
| 77       | byde<br>carcarro   | 88       | smellcheirar / cheiro           |
| 77       | bus  | 89       | address endereço                |
| 77       | traintrem  | 89       | streetrua                       |
| 77       | schoolescola   |          |                                 |
| 77       | marriedcasado (a)  | LES      | SON 17                          |
|          | • • •  | 90       | manymuitos (as)                 |
| 77<br>77 | single solteiro (a)                                      | 90       | few poucos (as)                 |
| 77       | Miss senhorita husband marido                            | 90       | matchfósforo                    |
|          |  | 90       | matchboxcaixa de fósforos       |
| 77<br>70 | wife esposa (mulher)                                     | 90       | friendamigo (a)                 |
| 78       | mothermãe  | 90       | friendly amigável               |
| 78       | fatherpai  | 91       | intodentro                      |
| 78       | childcriança   | 91       | indentro                        |
| 78       | childrencrianças   | 91       | that aquele                     |
| 78       | only child filho único                                   | 91       | another outro (a)               |
| 78       | call chamar  | 91       | seever                          |
| 78       | mummãe   | 91       | such as tal como / tais como    |
| 78       | dadpai   | 92       | whypor que                      |
| 79       | one the other um o outro                                 | 92       | becauseporque                   |
| 79       | kindtipo   | 92       | similar similar                 |
| LES      | SON 15   | 92       | toomuito (demasiado)            |
| 81       | prepositionpreposição                                    | 92       | GreenwichGreenwich              |
| 82       | northnorte   | 92       | second segundo                  |
| 82       | southsul   | 92       | minuteminuto                    |
| 82       | eastleste  | 92       | hourhora                        |
| 82       | westoeste  | 92       | make fazer                      |
| 82       | cardinal pointponto cardeal                              | 93       | Adjective adjetivo              |
| 82       | ParisParis   | LES      | SON 18                          |
| 82       | placelugar   |          | foodcomida (alimento)           |
| 82       | some ofalguns dos  | 94       |                                 |
| 83       | oppositeem frente,                                       |          | daughter filha                  |
|          | do lado contrário, contrário                             | 94       | brotherirmão                    |
| 83       | withoutsem   | 94       | sister irmã                     |
| 84       | Verbverbo  | 95       | parents pais                    |
| 84       | Nounsubstantivo  |          | ·                               |
| 84       | translation tradução                                     | 95<br>95 | relatives parentes              |
| 84       | duringdurante  | 95       | relationsparentes familyfamília |
| 84       | aboutem volta /  | 95       | uncletio                        |
|          | aproximadamente  | 95       | aunttia                         |
| LES      | SSON 16  | 95       | cousinprimo (a)                 |
|          |  | 95       | •                               |
| 85       | some somealgunsalguns /                                  | 96       | more than mais que breakquebrar |
| QΕ       | algumasalgumas   | 96       | out of fora de                  |
| 85<br>85 | anythingalguma coisa (algo) somethingalguma coisa (algo) | 96       |                                 |
| 85<br>85 | not anything nenhuma coisa (aigo)                        | 97       | thinkpensar                     |
| 85<br>85 |  | 97       | good bom<br>bad mau             |
| 05       | nothing nada   | 31       | Jud IIIdu                       |

| 97  | good atbom em                  | 110  | ugly feio (a)                            |
|-----|--------------------------------|------|--|
| 97  | bad at mau em                  | 110  | eat comer                                |
| 98  | instead of em vez de           |      | drinkbeber / bebida                      |
| LES | SON 19                         |      | water água                               |
| 99  | bread pão                      |      | winevinho                                |
| 99  | butter manteiga                |      | milkleite                                |
| 99  | ricearroz                      |      | metal metal                              |
| 99  | carrycarregar                  |      | goldouro                                 |
|     | no = (not any) não = (nenhum)  |      | silver prata                             |
|     | hearouvir                      |      | steelaço                                 |
| 100 | drivedirigir                   |      | ironferro                                |
| 101 | moneydinheiro                  |      | made offeito de                          |
| 101 | pencecentavo                   |      | key                                      |
| 101 | poundlibra                     |      | plastic plástico                         |
| 101 | fewer than menos que           |      | costcustar                               |
| 102 | watchrelógio (de pulso)        |      | like como, similar à Mondaysegunda-feira |
| LES | SON 20                         |      | Tuesdayterça-feira                       |
|     | timehora                       |      | Wednesdayquarta-feira                    |
|     | past passado (depois)          |      | Thursdayquinta-feira                     |
|     | topara                         |      | Fridaysexta-feira                        |
|     | bypor                          |      | Saturdaysábado                           |
|     | oʻclockem ponto                |      | Sundaydomingo                            |
|     | daydia                         |      | weekendfim de semana                     |
|     | weeksemana                     |      | todayhoje                                |
|     | month mês                      |      | yesterdayontem                           |
| 103 | year ano                       |      | tomorrow amanhã                          |
|     | alsotambém                     |      | wasfoi / era                             |
| 104 | meatcarne                      |      | will be será / estará                    |
| 104 | sugar açúcar                   |      | to beser / estar                         |
| 104 | count contar                   | LESS | SON 22                                   |
| 104 | from tode até                  |      | wantquerer                               |
| 105 | Possessive adjectives adjetivo |      | at the moment no momento                 |
|     | possessivo                     |      | do you have?Você tem?                    |
| 105 | Possessive pronounspronome     |      | you don't haveVocê não tem               |
|     | possessivo                     |      | begincomeçar                             |
|     | mine meu                       |      | end terminar                             |
|     | yoursseu                       |      | lastdurar                                |
|     | hisdele                        |      | how long quanto tempo                    |
|     | hersdela                       |      | cheapbarato                              |
|     | oursnosso                      |      | expensivecaro                            |
|     | yoursseus                      |      | Rolls RoyceRolls Royce                   |
|     | theirs deles                   |      | the fewest o menos, a minoria            |
|     | Infinitiveinfinitivo           |      | buildingprédio                           |
|     | Auxiliary verbverbo auxiliar   |      | insidedentro                             |
| 107 | do fazer                       |      | outside fora                             |
| LES | SON 21                         |      | stomachestômago                          |
| 109 | the most o mais                |      | aum/uma                                  |
| 109 | beautifulbonito (a)            |      | some alguns / algumas                    |
| 109 | handsomebonito                 |      | wellbem                                  |
|     |                                |      |  |

| 117  | flowerflor   |
|--|--|
| 118  | plant planta   |
| 118  | whosede quem   |
| 118  | loveamar   |
| 118  | hate odiar   |
| LESS   | SON 23   |
| 119  | mealrefeição   |
| 119  | breakfastcafé da manhã   |
| 119  | lunchalmoço  |
| 119  | dinnerjantar   |
| 119  | a daypor dia   |
| 119  | morning manhã  |
| 119  | evening noite  |
| 119  | plateprato   |
| 119  | bowltijela   |
| 119  | knifefaca  |
| 119  | forkgarfo  |
| 119  | spooncolher  |
| 120  | chopsticks pauzinhos - Hashi   |
| 120  | exceptionexceção   |
| 120  | quantityquantidade   |
| 121  | singularsingular   |
| 121  | many muitos (contável)   |
| 121  | fewpoucos (contável)   |
| 121  | muchmuito (incontável)   |
| 121  | little pouco (incontável)  |
| 121  | a lot of muito   |
| 121  | saltsal  |
| 122  | pepper pimenta   |
| 122  | fewer than menos que (contável)  |
| 122  | less than menos que (incontável)   |
| 122  | bankbanco  |
|  | 50N 24   |
| 124  |  |
| 124  | the leasto menos (incontável)  |
| 125  |  |
| 123  | the one anuale / é o que / é o qual  |
| 125  | the oneaquele / é o que / é o qual   |
| 125  | oppositeem frente,   |
|  | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto  |
| 125  | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de  |
| 125<br>125   | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar  |
| 125<br>125<br>125  | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar  |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126   | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar most people a maioria das pessoas  |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126                                    | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar most people a maioria das pessoas glassvidro                                   |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126                             | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar most people a maioria das pessoas glass vidro woodmadeira                      |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126                      | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar most people a maioria das pessoas glassvidro woodmadeira paperpapel            |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126               | oppositeem frente,do lado contrário, oposto next toao lado de worktrabalhar restdescansar most people a maioria das pessoas glassvidro woodmadeira paperpapel stonepedra |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>127        | oppositeem frente,   |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>127<br>127 | oppositeem frente,   |
| 125<br>125<br>125<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>126<br>127        | oppositeem frente,   |

| 128 | telephone           | telefone    |
|-----|---------------------|-------------|
|     | mobile              |             |
|     | phone               |             |
| 128 | call                | chamada     |
| 128 | make a (phone) call | fazer       |
|     |                     | uma ligação |





ENGLISH-RUSSIAN VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2017 ON

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English–Russian Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782291-64-0

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

#### **Russian vocabulary**

| LES | SON 10                           | 68  | European                  | европейский         |
|-----|----------------------------------|-----|---------------------------|---------------------|
| 53  | homeдом                          | 68  | Asian                     | азиатский           |
| 53  | speakговорить                    | 68  | Germany                   | •                   |
| 53  | thatчто                          | 68  | I have not / I haven't    | •                   |
| 56  | doвспомогательный глагол         | 68  | you have not / you haven  |                     |
| 56  | doesвспомогательный глагол       | 68  | he has not / he hasn't    | •                   |
| 56  | Japaneseяпонский                 | 68  | she has not / she hasn't  | ,                   |
| 56  | Chineseкитайский                 | 68  | it has not / it hasn't    |                     |
| 58  | do not                           | 68  | we have not / we haven't  | ,                   |
| 58  | don'tне                          | 68  | you have not / you haven  |                     |
| 58  | does not                         | 68  | they have not / they have | •                   |
| 58  | doesn't не                       | 68  | only                      |                     |
| 58  | remainоставаться                 | 69  | the same as               |                     |
| LES | SON 11                           | 69  | different from            |                     |
| 62  |                                  | 69  | Japan                     | НопК                |
| 62  | about около раде страница        | LES | SON 13                    |                     |
| 62  | сапмочь, уметь                   | 71  | anybody                   | кто-нибудь          |
| 62  | likeнравиться                    | 71  | somebody                  | •                   |
| 62  | dislikeне нравиться              | 71  | not anybody               |                     |
| 62  | сіпетакино                       | 71  | nobody                    |                     |
| 62  | televisionтелевидение            | 72  | corridor                  |                     |
| 63  |                                  | 73  | walk                      |                     |
| 63  | right правый<br>leftлевый        | 73  | Mr. Brown's               |                     |
| 63  |                                  | 74  | stand up                  |                     |
| 63  | movingдвигаться still неподвижно | 74  | sit down                  |                     |
| 63  | completely совершенно            | 74  | up                        |                     |
| 64  |                                  | 74  | down                      |                     |
| 64  | wearingносить<br>wearносить      | 74  | cannot / can't            |                     |
| 64  | glasses                          | 75  | quarter                   |                     |
| 64  | with с помощью /с                | 75  | teach                     | ·                   |
| 65  | halfполовина                     | 75  | learn                     | ,                   |
| 65  | tellговорить, сказать            | 75  | Spanish                   |                     |
|     | • •                              | IEC | SON 14                    |                     |
| LES | SON 12                           |     |                           | ,                   |
| 66  | Russianрусский                   | 76  | easy                      | ·                   |
| 66  | Greekгрек, греческий             | 76  | difficult                 |                     |
| 66  | prefer предпочитать              | 76  | grammar                   | ·                   |
| 66  | teaчай                           | 76  | hang                      |                     |
| 66  | coffeeкофе                       | 76  | map                       | •                   |
| 66  | bothоба                          | 77  | by                        | •                   |
| 67  | mean значить                     | 77  | car                       |                     |
| 67  | hello привет, здравствуйте       | 77  | bus                       | •                   |
| 67  | goodbyeдо свидания               | 77  | train                     |                     |
| 67  | thank you спасибо                | 77  | school                    |                     |
| 68  | languageязык                     | 77  | married                   | •                   |
|     |                                  | 77  | single                    | не женат/не замужем |

| 77  | missмисс                          | 91  | that       | В ТОМ, ЧТО                 |
|-----|-----------------------------------|-----|------------|----------------------------|
| 77  | husbandмуж                        | 91  |            | другой                     |
| 77  | wifeжена                          | 91  |            | Видеть                     |
| 78  | motherмать                        | 91  |            | такой как                  |
| 78  | fatherотец                        | 92  |            | почему                     |
| 78  | child ребенок                     | 92  | •          | потому что                 |
| 78  | children дети                     | 92  |            | похожий                    |
| 78  | only child единственный ребенок   | 92  |            | Слишком                    |
| 78  | сашназывать                       | 92  |            | Гринвич                    |
| 78  | mum мама                          | 92  |            | секунда                    |
| 78  | dadnana                           | 92  |            | минута                     |
| 79  | one the otherодин другой          | 92  |            | час                        |
| 79  | kindтип                           | 92  |            | делать                     |
|     |                                   | 93  |            | прилагательное             |
|     | SSON 15                           |     | SON 18     |                            |
| 81  | preposition предлог               |     |            |                            |
| 82  | north север, на север             | 94  |            | еда                        |
| 82  | south юг, на юге                  | 94  |            | СЫН                        |
| 82  | eastвосток, на восток             | 94  | •          | дочь                       |
| 82  | westзапад, на запад               | 94  |            | брат                       |
| 82  | cardinal point сторона света      | 94  |            | сестра                     |
| 82  | Paris Париж                       | 95  | •          | родители                   |
| 82  | ріасеместо                        | 95  |            | родственники               |
| 82  | some ofнекоторые из               | 95  |            | родственники               |
| 83  | opposite антоним, противоположный | 95  | ,          | семья                      |
| 83  | without                           | 95  |            | дядя                       |
| 84  | verbглагол                        | 95  |            | тетя                       |
| 84  | nounсуществительное               | 95  |            | двоюродный брат/сестра     |
| 84  | translationперевод                | 95  |            | больше чем                 |
| 84  | duringв течение                   | 96  | break      | разбить, сломать           |
| 84  | aboutпо, около                    | 96  |            | из                         |
| LES | SON 16                            | 97  |            | думать                     |
| 85  | some someодни другие              | 97  | · ·        | хороший                    |
| 85  | anythingчто-нибудь                | 97  | bad        | плохой                     |
| 85  | somethingчто-то                   | 97  | •          | уметь хорошо что-то делать |
| 85  | not anythingничего                | 97  |            | не уметь                   |
| 85  | nothingничего                     | 98  | instead of | вместо                     |
| 88  | front передний, передняя часть    | LES | SON 19     |                            |
| 88  | backзадний, задняя часть          | 99  | bread      | хлеб                       |
| 88  | top Bepx                          | 99  |            | сливочное масло            |
| 88  | bottom Hu3                        | 99  |            | puc                        |
| 88  | sideсторона                       | 99  |            | носить                     |
| 88  | smellнюхать, запах                |     | •          | нет                        |
| 89  | addressадрес                      |     | ( ),       | Слышать                    |
| 89  | street улица                      |     |            | ВОДИТЬ                     |
|     | , ,                               |     |            | деньги                     |
| LES | SSON 17                           |     | •          | Пенсы                      |
| 90  | тапумного                         |     | •          | фунт                       |
| 90  | few мало                          |     | •          | меньше, чем                |
| 90  | matchспичка                       |     |            | наручные часы              |
| 90  | matchbox спичечный коробок        |     |            | паручные часы              |
| 90  | friendдруг                        | LES | SON 20     |                            |
| 90  | friendlyдружелюбный               |     |            | время                      |
| 91  | intoB                             | 103 | past       | после                      |
| 91  | inB                               | 100 | 4.0        | до                         |

| 100  | byпо  | 113  | tomorrow                             | завтра  |
|--|---|--|--------------------------------------|---|
|  | o'clockчас, часа, часов   |  |                                      | был   |
|  | dayдень   |  |                                      | будет   |
|  | weekнеделя  |  |                                      | быть  |
|  | monthмесяц  |  | SON 22                               |   |
|  | yearгод   |  |                                      |   |
|  | alsoтакже   |  |                                      | хотеть  |
| 104  | теат мясо   |  |                                      | сейчас  |
|  | sugarcaxap  |  |                                      | у тебя есть ?   |
|  | countсчитать  |  |                                      | у тебя нет  |
|  | from to от до   |  | -                                    | начинаться  |
|  | possessive adjectiveпритяжательное  |  |                                      | заканчиваться   |
|  | прилагательное  |  |                                      | длиться   |
| 105  | possessive pronounпритяжательное  |  | •                                    | как долго   |
|  | местоимение   |  |                                      | дешевый   |
| 106  | mine мой  |  | •                                    | дорогой   |
| 106  | yours твой, ваш   |  | •                                    | Роллс-Ройс  |
| 106  | hisero  |  |                                      | наименьшее количество   |
| 106  | hers ee   |  |                                      | здание  |
| 106  | ours наш  | 116  | inside                               | внутренняя часть, внутри  |
|  | yoursтвой, ваш  | 116  | outside                              | наружная часть, снаружи   |
| 106  | theirs  | 116  | stomach                              | желудок   |
|  |   | 117  | a                                    | (неопределенный артикль)  |
|  | infinitive инфинитив  | 117  | some                                 | несколько   |
|  | auxiliary verbвспомогательный глагол  | 117  | well                                 | хорошо  |
| 107  | doделать  | 117  | flower                               | цветок  |
| LES  | SON 21  | 117  | plant                                | растение  |
| 109  | the most наибольшее количество  |  | •                                    | чей   |
|  | beautifulкрасивый   |  |                                      | любить  |
|  | handsome красивый (о мужчине)   |  |                                      | ненавидеть  |
|  | uglyуродливый   |  |                                      |   |
|  | еатесть   |  | SON 23                               |   |
|  | drinkпить   |  |                                      | прием пищи  |
|  | waterвода   |  |                                      | завтрак   |
|  | wine вино   |  |                                      | обед  |
|  | milkмолоко  | 119  | dinner                               | ужин  |
|  | metalметалл   |  |                                      |   |
|  |   | 119  |                                      | В день  |
|  |   |  | a day                                | •   |
|  | goldзолото  | 119  | a day<br>morning                     | в день  |
| 111  | goldзолото<br>silverсеребро   | 119<br>119<br>119  | a day<br>morning<br>evening<br>plate |   |
| 111<br>111   | goldзолото<br>silverсеребро<br>steelсталь   | 119<br>119<br>119  | a day<br>morning<br>evening<br>plate |   |
| 111<br>111<br>111  | gold.         золото           silver.         серебро           steel.         сталь           iron.         железо  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119   | a day                                |   |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111   | gold  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119                                    | a day                                | в день<br>в день<br>вечер<br>тарелка<br>глубокая тарелка , миска  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111                                    | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ   | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119                                    | a day                                | в день<br>утро<br>вечер<br>тарелка<br>глубокая тарелка , миска<br>нож<br>вилка  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111                             | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119                             | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111                      | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119                      | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112               | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>120               | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112        | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>120               | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды исключение   |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>120<br>120<br>120 | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды исключение количество  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда  | 119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>119<br>120<br>120<br>120 | a day                                | в день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска ми |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг   | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121                        | a day                                | В день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды исключение количество единственное число много   |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница  | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121                    | a day                                | В день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска ми |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница         Saturday       суббота   | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121 121                | a day                                | В день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды исключение количество единственное число много мало  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница  | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121 121 121            | a day                                | В день утро вечер тарелка глубокая тарелка , миска нож вилка ложка палочки для еды исключение количество единственное число много мало много  |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница         Saturday       суббота   | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121 121 121 121        | a day                                | В день Утро Вечер Тарелка Глубокая тарелка , миска Нож Вилка Ложка Палочки для еды Исключение Количество Единственное число Много Мало Много Много Соль   |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница         Saturday       суббота         Sunday       воскресенье                                | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121 121 121 121 121    | a day                                | В день Утро Вечер Тарелка Глубокая тарелка , миска Нож Вилка Ложка Палочки для еды Исключение Количество Много Много Много Много Соль   |
| 111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>111<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112<br>112 | gold.       золото         silver       серебро         steel.       сталь         iron       железо         made of       сделанный из         key       ключ         plastic       пластмасса         cost       стоить         like       похожий, такой как         Monday       понедельник         Tuesday       вторник         Wednesday       среда         Thursday       четверг         Friday       пятница         Saturday       суббота         Sunday       воскресенье         weekend       выходные | 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 119 120 120 121 121 121 121 121 121    | a day                                | В день Утро Вечер Тарелка Глубокая тарелка , миска Нож Вилка Ложка Палочки для еды Исключение Количество Единственное число Много Мало Много Много Соль   |

| 122 less than           | меньше, чем            |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| 122 bank                | банк                   |
| LESSON 24               |                        |
| 124 the fewest          | .наименьшее количество |
| 124 the least           | .наименьшее количество |
| 124 the one             | тот                    |
| 125 opposite            | напротив               |
| 125 next to             | рядом с                |
| 125 work                | работать               |
| 125 rest                | отдыхать               |
| 125 most people         | большинство людей      |
| 126 glass               | стекло                 |
| 126 wood                | дерево                 |
| 126 paper               | бумага                 |
| 126 stone               | камень                 |
| 126 enough              | достаточно             |
| 127 that one            | тот                    |
| 127 repeat              | повторять              |
| 127 badly               | плохо                  |
| 128 telephone           | •                      |
| 128 mobile              | мобильный телефон      |
| 128 phone               | телефон, телефонный    |
| 128 call                | 3вонок                 |
| 128 make a (phone) call | звонить (по телефону)  |
|                         |                        |





ENGLISH-SLOVAK VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2012 ON EDITION

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English–Slovak Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-908954-85-5

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

#### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

## STAGE 2

## Slovak vocabulary

| LESSON 10 |  | LESSON 12 |   |  |
|-----------|--|-----------|---|--|
| 53        | homedomov                                    | 66        | RussianRus                                    |  |
| 53        | speakhovoriť                                 | 66        | Greek Grék, gréčtina                          |  |
| 53        | thatže                                       | 66        | preferuprednostňovať                          |  |
| 56        | dopomocné sloveso                            | 66        | teačaj  |  |
|           | používané pri tvorbe otázky                  | 66        | coffeekáva                                    |  |
|           | a kladnej odpovede v prítomnom čase          | 66        | bothoboje, obidvoje, obaja                    |  |
| 56        | does pomocné sloveso používané               | 67        | meanznamenať                                  |  |
|           | pri tvorbe otázky a kladnej odpovede         | 67        | helloahoj                                     |  |
|           | v 3. osobe jednotného čísla v prítomnom čase | 67        | goodbyedovidenia                              |  |
| 56        | Japanesejapončina                            | 67        | thank youd'akujem                             |  |
| 56        | Chinesečínština                              | 68        | languagejazyk (nástroj komunikácie)           |  |
| 58        | do notzáporný tvar pomocného                 | 68        | European európsky                             |  |
|           | slovesa do v prítomnom čase                  | 68        | Asianázijský                                  |  |
| 58        | don'tskrátený tvar záporu pomocného          | 68        | GermanyNemecko                                |  |
|           | slovesa do v prítomnom čase                  | 68        | I have not / I haven't(ja) nemám              |  |
| 58        | does notzáporný tvar 3. osoby                | 68        | you have not / you haven't(ty) nemáš          |  |
|           | jednotného čísla pomocného                   | 68        | he has not / he hasn't(on) nemá               |  |
|           | slovesa do v prítomnom čase                  | 68        | she has not / she hasn't(ona) nemá            |  |
| 58        | doesn'tskrátený tvar záporu 3. osoby         | 68        | it has not / it hasn't(ono/to) nemá           |  |
|           | jednotného čísla pomocného                   | 68        | we have not / we haven't /(my) nemáme         |  |
|           | slovesa do v prítomnom čase                  | 68        | you have not / you haven't(vy) nemáte         |  |
| 58        | remainzostať                                 | 68        | they have not / they haven't (oni/ony) nemajú |  |
| LES       | SSON 11                                      | 68        | onlyiba, len                                  |  |
| 62        | aboutpribližne, okolo                        | 69        | the same asrovnaký ako                        |  |
| 62        | pagestrana                                   | 69        | different from iný ako, odlišný od            |  |
| 62        | canvedieť, môcť                              | 69        | JapanJaponsko                                 |  |
| 62        | likepáčiť sa, mať rád                        | LES       | SSON 13                                       |  |
| 62        | dislikenemať rád, nepáčiť sa                 | 71        | anybody niekto (otázka a zápor)               |  |
| 62        | cinemakino                                   | 71        | somebodyniekto (kladná veta)                  |  |
| 62        | televisiontelevízia                          | 71        | not anybody nikto (so slovesom v zápornom     |  |
| 63        | rightpravá/-ý                                | tvar      | ,   |  |
| 63        | left   | 71        | nobodynikto (so slovesom v kladnom tvare)     |  |
| 63        | movinghýbať sa (priebehový tvar slovesa)     | 72        | corridorchodba                                |  |
| 63        | stillnehybný, nehybne                        | 73        | walkprechádzať sa                             |  |
| 63        | completelyúplne                              | 73        | Mr. Brown'spána Browna (genitív)              |  |
| 64        | wearingnosiť, mať na sebe                    | 74        | stand uppostaviť sa                           |  |
| 64        | wearnosiť                                    | 74        | sit down posadiť sa                           |  |
| 64        | glasses okuliare                             | 74        | uphore  |  |
| 64        | withs, so                                    | 74        | downdole                                      |  |
| 65        | halfpolovica                                 | 74        | cannot / can't nemôcť, nevedieť               |  |
| 65        | tell povedať                                 | 75        | quarter štvrtina                              |  |
|           | porodat                                      | 75        | teachučiť, vyučovať                           |  |
|           |  | 75        | learn učiť sa                                 |  |
|           |  |           |   |  |

Spanish ...... španielčina

| LES      | SON 14                |                      | 88   | side        | strana                               |
|----------|-----------------------|----------------------|------|-------------|--------------------------------------|
|          |                       | Palaloú (mamára Xmú) | 88   |             | čuch, voňať                          |
| 76<br>70 | easy                  |                      | 89   |             | adresa                               |
| 76<br>70 | difficult             |                      | 89   |             | ulica                                |
| 76<br>76 | grammar               |                      |      |             | dilod                                |
| 76<br>76 | hang                  |                      | LES  | SON 17      |                                      |
| 76       | map                   | ·                    | 90   | many        | veľa                                 |
| 77       | bypomo                |                      |      |             | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
| 77       | car                   |                      | 90   | few         | málo                                 |
| 77       | bus                   |                      |      |             | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
| 77       | train                 |                      | 90   | match       | zápalka                              |
| 77       | school                |                      | 90   | matchbox    | zápalková škatuľka                   |
| 77<br>77 | married               |                      | 90   | friend      | priateľ                              |
| 77<br>77 | single                |                      | 90   | friendly    | priateľský                           |
| 77       | miss                  |                      | 91   | into        | do                                   |
| 77       | husband               |                      | 91   | in          | V                                    |
| 77       | wife                  |                      | 91   | that        | ktorý/ -á,é                          |
| 78       | mother                |                      | 91   | another     | iný, druhý                           |
| 78       | father                |                      | 91   | see         | vidieť                               |
| 78       | child                 |                      | 91   | such as     | ako napríklad                        |
| 78       | children              |                      | 92   | why         | prečo                                |
| 78       | only child            | ·                    | 92   | because     | pretože, lebo                        |
| 78       | call                  | , , ,                | 92   | similar     | podobný                              |
| 78       | mum                   |                      | 92   | too         | príliš                               |
| 78       | dad                   |                      | 92   | Greenwich   | nGreenwich                           |
| 79       | one the other         |                      | 92   | second      | sekunda                              |
| 79       | kind                  | druh, typ            | 92   | minute      | minúta                               |
| LES      | SON 15                |                      | 92   | hour        | hodina                               |
| 81       | preposition           | predložka            | 92   |             | robiť, tvoriť, vyrobiť               |
| 82       | north                 |                      | 93   | adjective . | prídavné meno                        |
| 82       | south                 |                      | I EC | SON 18      | •                                    |
| 82       | east                  | •                    |      |             |                                      |
| 82       | west                  | •                    | 94   |             | jedlo                                |
| 82       | cardinal point        |                      | 94   |             | syn                                  |
| 82       | Paris                 |                      | 94   | -           | dcéra                                |
| 82       | place                 |                      | 94   |             | brat                                 |
| 82       | some of               | •                    | 94   |             | sestra                               |
| 83       | opposite              |                      | 95   | •           | rodičia                              |
| 83       | without               | •                    | 95   |             | príbuzní                             |
| 84       | verb                  |                      | 95   |             | vzťahy                               |
| 84       | noun                  |                      | 95   | ,           | rodina                               |
| 84       | translation           | •                    | 95   |             | strýko                               |
| 84       | during                | '                    | 95   |             | teta                                 |
| 84       | about                 | •                    | 95   |             | bratranec, sesternica                |
|          |                       | okolo, /po (illede)  | 95   |             | anviac ako                           |
| LES      | SON 16                |                      | 96   |             | zlomiť                               |
| 85       | some somenie          | ktorí/-é niektorí/-é | 96   |             | Z, Z0                                |
| 85       | anythingniečo         | (v otázke a zápore)  | 97   |             | myslieť                              |
| 85       | something             | niečo (kladná veta)  | 97   | •           | dobrý                                |
| 85       | not anything          | nič                  | 97   |             | zlý                                  |
|          | (so sloveso           |                      | 97   | •           | dobrý v                              |
| 85       | nothingnič (so sloves |                      | 97   |             | zlý v                                |
| 88       | front                 |                      | 98   | instead of  | namiesto                             |
| 88       | back                  |                      |      |             |                                      |
| 88       | top                   | horná časť           |      |             |                                      |
|          | hottom                |                      |      |             |                                      |

bottom ..... spodná časť

88

| LES | SON 19                                    | 111 | metalkov   |
|-----|---|-----|--|
| 99  | breadchlieb                               | 111 | goldzlato  |
| 99  | butter maslo                              | 111 | silverstriebro   |
| 99  | riceryža                                  | 111 | steeloceľ  |
| 99  | carryniesť                                | 111 | ironželezo   |
| 100 | no = (not any)žiadny                      | 111 | made ofvyrobené z                                      |
|     | hearpočuť                                 | 111 | keykľúč  |
|     | drive                                     |     | plastic plast  |
| 101 | moneypeniaze                              | 112 | coststáť (o cene)                                      |
| 101 |   | 112 | likeako (podobný)                                      |
| 101 | poundlibra                                |     | Mondaypondelok   |
|     | fewer than menej ako                      | 112 | Tuesdayutorok  |
|     | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)      | 112 | Wednesdaystreda  |
| 102 | watchhodinky                              | 112 | Thursday štvrtok                                       |
|     | SON 20                                    | 112 | Friday piatok  |
|     |   | 112 | Saturday sobota  |
|     | timečas                                   | 112 | Sundaynedeľa   |
|     | pastpo (časová predložka)                 |     | weekendvíkend  |
|     | todo (určitého času)                      |     | todaydnes  |
|     | bypodľa                                   |     | yesterdayvčera   |
|     | o'clockhodina (celá)                      |     | tomorrowzajtra   |
|     | daydeň                                    | 113 | wasminulý čas slovesa byť                              |
|     | weektýždeň                                |     | (be) v 3. osobe jednotného čísla                       |
|     | monthmesiac                               |     | will bebudúci čas slovesa byť                          |
|     | yearrok                                   | 113 | to bebyť   |
|     | alsotiež                                  | LES | SON 22   |
|     | meatmäso                                  |     | wantchcieť   |
|     | sugarcukor                                |     | at the momentteraz, v tejto chvíli                     |
|     | countpočítať                              |     | do you have ? máš/máte ?                               |
|     | from to                                   |     | you don't havenemáš/nemáte                             |
| 105 | possessive adjective privlastňovacie      |     | beginzačať   |
|     | prídavné mená                             |     | endskončiť   |
|     | possessive pronoun privlastňovacie zámená |     | last trvať   |
|     | mine môj                                  |     | how long ako dlho                                      |
|     | yourstvoj                                 |     | cheaplacný   |
| 106 | his jeho                                  |     | expensivedrahý (o cene)                                |
| 106 | hersjej                                   |     |  |
| 106 | oursnáš                                   |     | Rolls Royce  |
| 106 | yours váš                                 | 113 | the fewest   |
|     | theirsich                                 | 116 | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)<br>buildingbudova |
|     | infinitive neurčitok                      |     | •  |
|     | auxiliary verbpomocné sloveso             |     | insidevnútro, vo vnútri                                |
| 107 | do pomocné sloveso používané pri tvorbe   |     | outsidevonkajšok, vonku                                |
|     | otázky a kladnej odpovede                 |     | stomach žalúdok  |
|     | v prítomnom čase / robiť                  |     | aneurčitý člen, nejaký (jednotné číslo)                |
| LES | SON 21                                    |     | somenejakí/-é (v kladnej vete)                         |
| 109 | the mostnajviac                           |     | welldobre  |
|     | beautifulkrásny                           |     | flowerkvet   |
|     | handsomepekný (o mužovi)                  |     | plantrastlina  |
|     | ugly škaredý                              |     | whosečia, čí, koho?                                    |
|     | eatjesť                                   |     | lovemať rád, ľúbiť                                     |
|     | drink                                     |     | hateneznášať, nenávidieť                               |
|     | watervoda                                 | LES | SON 23   |
|     | winevíno                                  | 119 | mealjedlo  |
|     | milkmlieko                                |     | breakfast raňajky                                      |
|     |   |     | • •  |

| 119 | lunchobed                              |
|-----|--|
|     | dinnervečera                           |
|     | a daydenne, za deň                     |
|     | morningráno                            |
|     | eveningvečer                           |
|     | platetanier                            |
|     | bowlmiska                              |
|     | knifenôž                               |
|     | forkvidlička                           |
|     | spoonlyžica                            |
|     | chopstickspaličky (jedálenské)         |
|     | exceptionvýnimka                       |
|     | quantitymnožstvo                       |
|     | singularjednotné číslo                 |
|     | manyveľa                               |
|     | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)   |
| 121 | few málo                               |
|     | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)   |
| 121 | muchveľa                               |
|     | (s nepočítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
| 121 | little málo                            |
|     | (s nepočítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
| 121 | a lot ofveľa (v kladnej vete)          |
| 121 | saltsoľ                                |
| 121 | pepperčierne korenie                   |
|     | fewer than menej ako                   |
|     | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)   |
| 122 | less than menej ako                    |
|     | (s nepočítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
| 122 | bankbanka                              |
| LEC | SON 24                                 |
|     |  |
| 124 | the fewestnajmenej                     |
|     | (s počítateľnými podstatnými menami)   |
| 124 | the leastnajmenej                      |
|     | (s nepočítateľnými podstatnými menami) |
|     | the one ten (človek)                   |
|     | oppositeoproti                         |
|     | next tovedľa                           |
|     | workpracovať                           |
|     | rest oddychovať                        |
| 125 | most peopleväčšina ľudí                |
| 126 | glasssklo                              |
| 126 | wooddrevo                              |

 126
 paper
 papier

 126
 stone
 kameň

 126
 enough
 dosť

 127
 that one
 tamten

 127
 repeat
 opakovať

 127
 badly
 zle

 128
 telephone
 telefón

 128
 mobile
 mobil

 128
 phone
 telefón, telefónny

 128
 call
 (telefónny) hovor

 128
 make a (phone) call
 telefonovať



# English-Spanish Vocabulary Book Stage 2

**English in a quarter of the time!** 

## **STAGE 2**

### **Spanish vocabulary**

| LESS     | 5ON 10                                | 65   | half mitad                           |
|----------|---------------------------------------|------|--------------------------------------|
| 53       | home casa, hogar                      | 65   | telldecir                            |
| 53       | speakhablar                           | LESS | SON 12                               |
| 53       | that que                              | 66   | Russian ruso/a/os/as                 |
| 56       | do partícula auxiliar sin traducción  | 66   | Greekgriego/a/os/as                  |
|          | utilizada en preguntas y              | 66   | prefer preferir                      |
|          | frases negativas (en este último caso | 66   | tea té                               |
|          | combinada con 'not')                  | 66   | coffeecafé                           |
| 56       | doesse usa en lugar de 'do'           | 66   | bothambos, los dos                   |
|          | (ver 'do') cuando va con              | 67   | mean significar, querer decir        |
|          | 'he', 'she' o 'it'                    | 67   | hellohola                            |
| 56       | Japanese japonés, japonesa/es/as      | 67   | goodbyeadiós                         |
| 56       | Chinesechino/a/os/as                  | 67   | thank you gracias                    |
| 58       | do notforma negativa                  | 68   | languageidioma, lengua               |
|          | de la partícula auxiliar 'do'         | 68   | Europeaneuropeo/a/os/as              |
| 58       | don'tforma contraída de 'do not'      | 68   | Asian asiático/a/os/as               |
| 58       | does notse usa en lugar de 'do not'   | 68   | GermanyAlemania                      |
|          | cuando va con 'he', 'she' o 'it'      | 68   | I have not / I haven't (yo) no tengo |
| 58       | doesn't forma contraída de            | 68   | you have not / you haven't(tú)       |
| FO       |                                       |      | no tienes                            |
| 58       | remain permanecer, quedarse           | 68   | he has not / he hasn't (él)          |
| LESS     | 5ON 11                                |      | no tiene                             |
| 62       | aboutalrededor de,                    | 68   | she has not / she hasn't(ella)       |
|          | aproximadamente                       |      | no tiene                             |
| 62       | page página                           | 68   | it has not / it hasn't(esto, eso)    |
| 62       | canpoder                              |      | no tiene                             |
| 62       | like gustar                           | 68   | we have not / we haven't             |
| 62       | dislike no gustar                     | 60   | (nosotros/as) no tenemos             |
| 62       | cinemacine                            | 68   | you have not / you haven't           |
| 62       | televisiontelevisión                  | co   | (vosotros/as) no teneis              |
| 63       | right derecho/a/os/as                 | 68   | they have not / they haven't         |
| 63       | leftizquierdo/a/os/as                 | co   | (ellos/as) no tienen                 |
| 63       | moving moviendo/moviéndose            | 68   | onlysólo, solamente                  |
| 63       | stillinmóvil/es; quieta/o/as/os       | 69   | the same as el mismo/la misma/los    |
| 63       | completelycompletamente,              | 60   | different from diferente/s de;       |
|          | por completo                          | 69   | direrent from direrente/s de;        |
| 64       | wearingllevar puesto/a/os/as          | 69   | JapanJapón                           |
|          | (forma en -ing para el                |      |                                      |
| <i>C</i> | presente continuo)                    |      | SON 13                               |
| 64       | wearllevar puesto/as/os/as            | 71   | anybody alguien                      |
| 64<br>64 | glassesgafas                          | 71   | somebody alguien                     |
| 64       | withcon                               | 71   | not anybody nadie                    |

| 71<br>72<br>73<br>73<br>74<br>74 | nobody                          | 82<br>82<br>83<br>83<br>84<br>84<br>84 | place                                    |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|--|
| 74                               | down abajo                      | 84                                     | aboutalrededor de                        |
| 74                               | cannot / can'tno poder          | LES                                    | SON 16                                   |
| 75                               | quartercuarto (fracción)        | 85                                     | some some                                |
| 75                               | teachenseñar                    |  | algunos/as algunos/as                    |
| 75<br>75                         | learnaprender                   | 85                                     | anything algo, alguna cosa               |
| 75                               | Spanishespañol/a/os/as          | 85                                     | something algo, alguna cosa              |
| LES                              | SON 14                          | 85                                     | not anythingnada, ninguna cosa           |
| 76                               | easyfácil/es                    | 85                                     | nothing nada                             |
| 76                               | difficultdifícil/es             | 88                                     | front parte delantera                    |
| 76                               | grammar gramática               | 88                                     | backparte de atrás                       |
| 76                               | hangcolgar                      | 88                                     | top parte de arriba                      |
| 76                               | map mapa                        | 88                                     | bottomparte de abajo                     |
| 77                               | byen (seguido de un             | 88                                     | side ado, parte lateral                  |
| 77                               | medio de transporte)            | 88                                     | smell oler (verbo), olor (sustantivo)    |
| 77<br>77                         | carcoche<br>busautobús          | 89<br>89                               | addressdirección<br>street calle         |
| 77                               | traintren                       |  |  |
| 77                               | schoolcolegio, escuela          |  | SON 17                                   |
| 77                               | marriedcasado/a/os/as           | 90                                     | manymuchos/as                            |
| 77                               | single soltero/a/os/as          | 90                                     | fewpocos/as                              |
| 77                               | miss señorita                   | 90                                     | matchcerilla                             |
| 77                               | husbandmarido, esposo           | 90<br>90                               | matchbox caja de cerillas                |
| 77                               | wife mujer, esposa              | 90                                     | friend amigo/a friendly amistoso/a/os/as |
| 78                               | mother madre                    | 90                                     | •  |
| 78                               | father padre                    | 91                                     | intodentro de, en<br>indentro de, en     |
| 78                               | childniño/a, hijo/a             | 91                                     | thatque                                  |
| 78                               | children niños/as, hijos/as     | 91                                     | anotherotro/a                            |
| 78                               | only childhijo único/hija única | 91                                     | seever                                   |
| 78                               | call llamar                     | 91                                     | such as tal como, tales como             |
| 78                               | mum mamá                        | 92                                     | whypor qué (preguntas)                   |
| 78                               | dad papá                        | 92                                     | because porque (respuestas)              |
| 79                               | one the otheruno el otro,       | 92                                     | similarsimilar/es                        |
| 70                               | una la otra                     | 92                                     | toodemasiado                             |
| 79                               | kind tipo, clase                | 92                                     | GreenwichGreenwich                       |
| LES                              | SON 15                          | 92                                     | second segundo                           |
| 81                               | prepositionpreposición          | 92                                     | minuteminuto                             |
| 82                               | northnorte                      | 92                                     | hourhora                                 |
| 82                               | southsur                        | 92                                     | make hacer, fabricar                     |
| 82                               | easteste                        | 93                                     | adjective adjetivo                       |
| 82                               | westoeste                       | LES                                    | SON 18                                   |
| 82                               | cardinal pointpunto cardinal    | 94                                     | foodcomida, alimento/s                   |
| 82                               | Paris París                     |  |  |

| 94 sonhijo                                 | 105 possessive adjective adjetivo   |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 94 daughterhija                            | posesivo                            |
| 94 brotherhermano                          | 105 possessive pronoun              |
| 94 sisterhermana                           | pronombre posesivo                  |
| 95 parentspadres                           | 106 mine mío/a/os/as                |
| 95 relatives parientes, familiares         | 106 yourstuyo/a/os/as               |
| 95 relations parientes, familiares         | 106 hissuyo/a/os/as                 |
| 95 familyfamilia                           | 106 herssuyo/a/os/as                |
| 95 uncletío                                | 106 oursnuestro/a/os/as             |
| 95 aunttía                                 | 106 yoursvuestro/a/os/as            |
| 95 cousinprimo/a                           | 106 theirs suyo/a/os/as             |
| 95 more than más que                       | 107 infinitiveinfinitivo            |
| 96 breakromper                             | 107 auxiliary verb verbo auxiliar   |
| 96 out offuera de                          | 107 dohacer                         |
| 97 thinkpensar, creer                      |                                     |
| 97 goodbueno/a/os/as                       | LESSON 21                           |
| 97 badmalo/as/os/as                        | 109 the most el/la/los/las que más, |
| 97 good atdársele bien algo a alguien      | la mayoría, la mayor parte de       |
| 97 bad atno dársele bien                   | 109 beautifulprecioso,              |
| algo a alguien                             | hermoso, bello + a/os/as            |
|  | 109 handsomeguapo/s (masculino)     |
| 98 instead ofen vez de, en lugar de        | 109 ugly feo/a/os/as                |
| LESSON 19                                  | 110 eat comer                       |
| 99 breadpan                                | 110 drinkbeber                      |
| 99 butter mantequilla                      | 110 water agua                      |
| 99 ricearroz                               | 110 winevino                        |
| 99 carryllevar, transportar                | 110 milkleche                       |
| 100 no = (not any) ningún/ninguna/os/as    | 111 metal metal                     |
| 100 hearoír                                | 111 goldoro                         |
| 100 driveconducir                          | 111 silver plata                    |
| 101 moneydinero                            | 111 steelacero                      |
| 101 pencepeniques                          | 111 ironhierro                      |
| 101 pound libra esterlina                  | 111 made of hecho/a/os/as de        |
| 101 fewer thanmenos que                    | 111 keyllave                        |
| 102 watchreloj de (pulsera, bolsillo)      | 111 p;lasticplástico                |
| - ·  | 112 cost costar, valer              |
| LESSON 20                                  | 112 likecomo                        |
| 103 timehora                               | 112 Mondaylunes                     |
| 103 pastal leer la hora significa 'y'      | 112 Tuesday martes                  |
| 103 to al leer la hora significa 'menos'   | 112 Wednesday miércoles             |
| 103 by by this clock' = 'según este reloj' | 112 Thursdayjueves                  |
| 103 o'clocken punto                        | 112 Fridayviernes                   |
| 103 daydía                                 | 112 Saturdaysábado                  |
| 103 weeksemana                             | 112 Sundaydomingo                   |
| 103 month mes                              | 112 weekendfin de semana            |
| 103 year año                               | 113 todayhoy                        |
| 104 alsotambién                            |                                     |
| 104 meatcarne                              | 113 yesterdayayer                   |
| 104 sugarazúcar                            | 113 tomorrow                        |
| 104 count contar                           | 113 wasera, fué; estaba, estuvo     |
| 104 from to de/desde hasta                 | 113 will be será, estará            |
|  | 113 to be ser, estar                |

| LESSON 22                                      |
|--|
| 114 wantquerer                                 |
| 114 at the momenten este momento               |
| 114 do you have?                               |
|  |
| ¿teneis? (vosotros/as)                         |
| 114 you don't haveno tienes (tú),              |
| no tenéis (vosotros/as)                        |
| 115 begin empezar                              |
| 115 end terminar                               |
| 115 lastdurar                                  |
| 115 how longcuánto tiempo                      |
| 115 cheapbarato/a/os/as                        |
|  |
| 115 expensivecaro/a/os/as                      |
| 115 Rolls RoyceRolls Royce                     |
| 115 the fewest el/la/los/las que menos,        |
| la menor parte de                              |
| 116 buildingedificio                           |
| 116 inside interior, la parte interior, dentro |
| 116 outside exterior, la parte exterior,       |
| fuera  |
| 116 stomach estómago                           |
|  |
| 117 aun, una                                   |
| 117 somealgún/alguna/os/as                     |
| 117 well bien                                  |
| 117 flowerflor                                 |
| 117 plantplanta                                |
| 118 whose. de quién/es (en una pregunta)       |
| 118 loveamar, querer                           |
| 118 hateodiar                                  |
|  |
| LESSON 23                                      |
| 119 mealcomida                                 |
| 119 breakfastdesayuno                          |
| 119 lunchcomida, almuerzo                      |
| 119 dinnercena                                 |
| 119 a day al día (refiriéndose al              |
| i 19 a day ai dia (refinendose ai              |
| número de veces)                               |
| 119 morning mañana                             |
| 119 eveningtarde                               |
| 119 plateplato                                 |
| 119 bowlbol, tazón, cuenco                     |
| 119 knife cuchillo                             |
| 119 forktenedor                                |
| 119 spooncuchara                               |
|  |
| 119 chopstickspalillos (para comer             |
| comida oriental)                               |
| 120 exception excepción                        |
| 120 quantity cantidad                          |
| 120 singularsingular                           |
| 121 manymuchos/as                              |
| 121 fewpocos/as                                |
|  |

| 121  | much mucho                            |
|------|---------------------------------------|
| 121  | littlepoco                            |
| 121  | a lot ofmucho/a/os/as (adjetivo)      |
| 121  | saltsal                               |
| 121  | pepper pimienta                       |
| 122  | fewer than menos que                  |
| 122  | less thanmenos que                    |
| 122  | bankbanco                             |
| LESS | 50N 24                                |
| 124  | the fewest el, la, los, las que menos |
| 124  | the least el, la, los, las que menos  |
| 124  | the oneel que, la que                 |
| 125  | opposite en frente, en frente de      |
| 125  | next toal lado de                     |
| 125  | worktrabajar                          |
| 125  | restdescansar                         |
| 125  | most people la mayoría de la gente    |
| 126  | glasscristal, vidrio                  |
| 126  | wood madera                           |
| 126  | paper papel                           |
| 126  | stone piedra                          |
| 126  | enough bastante, suficiente           |
| 127  | that oneése, ésa, eso                 |
| 127  | repeatrepetir                         |
| 127  | badly malamente, mal                  |
| 128  | telephoneteléfono                     |
| 128  | mobile móvil , teléfono móvil         |
| 128  | phoneteléfono                         |
|      | (forma corta de 'telephone')          |
| 128  | callllamada                           |
| 128  | make a (phone) callhacer              |
|      | una llamada (de teléfono)             |





ENGLISH-TURKISH VOCABULARY BOOK

STAGE 2: LESSONS 10-24

2013 ON EDITION

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.

This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

English–Turkish Vocabulary Book Stage 2 ISBN 978-1-782290-91-9

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Printed in the EU

#### Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

### Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk

## **STAGE 2**

### **Turkish vocabulary**

| LES      | SON 10                                       | 68  | languagelisan/dil                                  |
|----------|--|-----|--|
| 53       | homeev                                       | 68  | EuropeanAvrupalı                                   |
| 53       | speakkonuşmak                                | 68  | Asian Asyalı                                       |
| 53       | thatki                                       | 68  | GermanyAlmanya                                     |
| 56       | doyapmak                                     | 68  | I have not / I haven't Sahip değilim               |
| 56       | doesdo fiilinin geniş zamandakı üçüncü şahıs | 68  | you have not / you haven'tSahip değilsin           |
| tekil    |  | 68  | he has not / he hasn'tSahip değil (erkek)          |
| 56       | JapaneseJaponca                              | 68  | she has not / she hasn't Sahip değil (kadin)       |
| 56       | ChineseCince                                 | 68  | it has not / it hasn't sahip değil (hayvan, nesne) |
| 58       | do notyapmamak                               | 68  | we have not / we haven't /sahip değiliz            |
| 58       | don'tyapmamak (kisaltma)                     | 68  | you have not / you haven'tsahip değilsiniz         |
| 58       | does not yapmamak (üçüncü sahis tekil sekli) | 68  | they have not / they haven'tsahip değiller         |
| 58       | doesn'tyapmamak (kisaltma)                   | 68  | onlysadece   |
| 58       | remainkalmak                                 | 69  | the same asile aynı                                |
| IEC      | SON 11                                       | 69  | different from'dan farklı                          |
|          |  | 69  | JapanJaponya                                       |
| 62       | aboutyaklaşık                                | LES | SSON 13  |
| 62       | pagesayfa                                    | 71  | anybodyherhangi birisi                             |
| 62       | can'ebilmek                                  | 71  | somebodybirisi                                     |
| 62       | likebeğenmek/hoşlanmak                       | 71  | not anybodyhiç kimse                               |
| 62       | dislikesevmemek/hoşlanmamak                  | 71  | nobodyhiç kimse                                    |
| 62       | cinemasinema                                 | 72  | corridorkoridor                                    |
| 62       | televisiontelevizyon                         | 73  | walkyürümek  |
| 63<br>63 | rightsağ                                     | 73  | Mr. Brown'sBay Brown'un                            |
| 63       | leftsol                                      | 74  | stand upayağa kalkmak                              |
| 63       | movinghareket ediyor stillhareketsiz         | 74  | sit downoturmak                                    |
| 63       | completely tamamen                           | 74  | upyukarı   |
| 64       | wearinggiyiyor                               | 74  | downasağı  |
| 64       | weargjyjyoi                                  | 74  | cannot / can'tamamak/ -ememek                      |
| 64       | glassesgözlük                                | 75  | quarterçeyrek                                      |
| 64       | withile                                      | 75  | teachöğretmek                                      |
| 65       | halfvarısı                                   | 75  | learnöğrenmek                                      |
| 65       | tellanlatmak                                 | 75  | Spanishispanyolca                                  |
|          | SON 12                                       | LES | SSON 14  |
| 66       | RussianRus                                   | 76  | easykolay  |
| 66       | GreekYunan/Yunanca                           | 76  | difficultzor                                       |
| 66       | prefer tercih etmek                          | 76  | grammardil bilgisi                                 |
| 66       | tea cay                                      | 76  | hang asmak   |
| 66       | coffeekahve                                  | 76  | mapharita  |
| 66       | both her ikisi                               | 77  | byile  |
| 67       | meananlamina gelmek                          | 77  | cararaba   |
| 67       | hellomerhaba                                 | 77  | busotobüs  |
| 67       | goodbyeHosca kal/qüle güle                   | 77  | traintren  |
| 67       | thank youteşekkür ederim                     | 77  | schoolokul   |
| 07       | tilalık youteşekkül edelilli                 | 77  | marriedevli  |
|          |  |     |  |

|  | 77  | single       | bekar         | 91  | in        | içinde          |
|--|-----|--------------|---------------|-----|-----------|-----------------|
| 1  |     | O            |               |     |           | •               |
| 77   |     |              |               |     |           | 3               |
| 8  |     |              |               |     |           | •               |
| 78         fathler         baba         92         why         neden           78         child         "cycukl         92         because         "cpúnl           8         children         "cycuklar         92         similar         benzer           78         child         lek cycukl         92         seremich         Greenwich           78         dal         soond         "creenwich         Greenwich           78         mum         annecigim         92         second         "kinne           79         kind         "tür         92         minute         "dakika           79         kind         "tür         92         minute         "dakika           81         preposition         edat         "day         30 adjective         "stat           82         south         "güney         94         food         "ylyecek           82         south         "güney         94         food         "ylyecek           82         sest.         "bab         49         food         "ylyecek           82         seuth         "bat         49         food         "ylyecek           82  |     |              |               |     |           |                 |
| 78         child.  |     |              |               |     |           | •               |
| 78         children         "cocuklar         92         similar         benzer           78         only child         tek cocuk         92         too.         "cok           78         call         "söylemek         92         Greenwich         Greenwich           78         mum         annecigim         92         second         "kind.           79         kind         "tip         92         munte         daklika           79         kind         "tip         92         munte         daklika           8         dad         bababacijim         92         munte         daklika           79         kind         "tip         92         muke         "yamak           8         too.         "tip         yamak         "yama         "yama           8         da Chall         "tip   |     |              |               |     | •         |                 |
| 78         only child         .tek cocuk         92         too         .cok           78         call         .söylemek         92         Greenwich         Greenwich           78         mum         .annecigin         92         minute         .dakika           79         ne. the other         .biri diğeri         92         hour         .saat           79         kind         .tür         92         minute         .dakika           79         kind         .tür         92         mour         .saat           79         kind         .tür         92         mour         .saat           79         kind         .tür         92         mour         .saat           79         kind         .tür         .da         .saat           81         preposition         .dat  |     |              | ,             |     |           | •               |
| 78         call         söylemek         92         Greenwich         Greenwich           78         mum         annecigim         92         second         ikinci           79         dad         babacigim         92         huru         saat           79         kind         tür         92         huru         saat           79         kind         tür         92         huru         saat           79         kind         tür         92         make.         yapmak           LESSON 15         93         adjective         .srsfat           81         preposition.         edat         42         north         .kuzey         94         food         yöyecek           82         south         güney         94         son         erkek evlat           82         west         batt         94         storn         erkek evlat           82         west         batt         94         storn         erkek evlat           82         paris         Paris         95         paris         30         non         erkek evlat           82         paris         Paris         95         paris   |     |              | *             |     |           |                 |
| 78         mum         .anneciğim         92         second         ikinci           78         dad         .babaciğim         92         minute         .dakika           79         one . the other         .biri . diğeri         92         hour         saat           79         kind         .tür         92         make         yapmak           79         yind         .tür         92         match         yapmak           79         kind         .tür         92         make         yapmak           79         kind         .tür         92         make         yapmak           79         kind         .tür         93         adjective         .stat           82         north         .kuze         yast         .stat   |     | •            | -             |     |           |                 |
| 78         dad        babaciğim         92         minute        dakika           79         kird        biri. diğeri         92         make.        yapmak           LESSON 15         93         adjective        sraft           81         preposition.         edat         LESSON 18           82         north        kuzey         94         food        yiyecek           82         south.        güney         94         son.        erkek evlat           82         east.        doğu         94         daughter        kuz karde; /ağlabey           82         east.        doğu         94         suchter.        erkek evlat           82         east.        doğu         94         sister.        erkek evlat           82         east.        doğu         94         sister.        kuz karde; /ağlabey           82         Paris  |     |              | -             |     |           |                 |
| 79 one the other         .biri diğeri         92 hour         .saat           79 kind         .tür         92 make         .yapmak           LESSON 15         93 adjective         .sfat           81 preposition         .edat         .edat         .step           82 north         .kuzey         94 food         .yivecek           82 east         .doğu         94 daughter         .kız evlat           82 cardinal point         .anayön         94 sister         .kız evlat           82 place         .yer         95 parents         .anne-babalar           82 some of         .in bazılar         95 relations         .akrabalar           83 vithout         .olmadan         95 uncle         .amaca/dayı           84 verb         .fili         95 aunt         .tevze/nala           84 translation         .tercüme         95 more than         .daha fazla           84 durig         .esasında         96 out of         .ini dişına           85 some         .bazısı   |     |              | •             |     |           |                 |
| Page   |     |              | O .           |     |           |                 |
| Strat   Preposition  | 79  |              | •             | 92  |           |                 |
| Preposition  | 79  | kind         | tür           | 92  | make      | yapmak          |
| 82         north         kuzey         94         food         yiyecek           82         south         gûney         94         son         erkek evlat           82         east         doğu         94         brother         kız evlat           82         west         batı         94         brother         erkek kardeş/ağabey           82         west         paris         Paris         95         parents         kız kardeş (abla           82         Paris         Paris         Paris         parents         anna-bablar           82         parent         anna-bablar         anna-bablar         anna-bablar           82         parent         anna-bablar         anna-bablar           82         some of         in bazılar         95         relatives         akrabalar           82         some of         in bazılar         95         relatives         akrabalar           83         opposite         zıttı         95         family         a  | LES | SON 15       |               | 93  | adjective | sıfat           |
| 82         north         kuzey         94         food         yiyecek           82         south         gûney         94         son         erkek evlat           82         east         doğu         94         brother         kız evlat           82         west         batı         94         brother         erkek kardeş/ağabey           82         west         paris         Paris         95         parents         kız kardeş (abla           82         Paris         Paris         Paris         parents         anna-bablar           82         parent         anna-bablar         anna-bablar         anna-bablar           82         parent         anna-bablar         anna-bablar           82         some of         in bazılar         95         relatives         akrabalar           82         some of         in bazılar         95         relatives         akrabalar           83         opposite         zıttı         95         family         a  | 81  | preposition  | edat          | LES | SON 18    |                 |
| 82         south   |     |              |               |     |           | vivecek         |
| 82         east.   |     |              | •             |     |           |                 |
| 82         west         batt         94         brother         erkek kardeş/ağabey           82         cardinal point         anayôn         94         sister         kız kardeş/ağabey           82         Paris         Paris         95         parents         anne-babalar           82         Place         yer         95         parents         anne-babalar           82         Place         yer         95         parents         anne-babalar           82         place         yer         95         prelations         anakrabalar           82         some of         -in bazilar         95         relatives         akrabalar           83         opposite         zitt         95         family         aikrabalar           83         without         olmadan         95         uncle         amara/dayi           84         verb         "fiii         95         aunt         teyze/hala           84         verb         "fiii         95         aunt         teyze/hala           84         turing         esnasinda         96         break         kırmak           84         turing         esnasinda         96         break<  |     |              | -             |     |           |                 |
| 82 cardinal point         anayön         94 sister         kiz kardeş /abla           82 Paris         Paris         95 parents         anne-babalar           82 place         yer         95 relations         akrabalar           82 some of         -in bazıları         95 relations         akrabalar           83 without         opposite         zitti         95 damily         aile           83 without         olmadan         95 uncle         amac/dayi           84 verb         fiii         95 uncle         amac/dayi           84 noun         isim         95 cousin         kuzen           84 during         esnasında         96 break         kurmak           85 some         some         bazısı         bazısı           85 some         some         bazısı         bazısı           85 some         some         bazısı         ya         ya           85 notining         hiçbir şey         ya         bad at         'da kötü  |     |              | •             |     | •         |                 |
| 82 Paris         Paris         95 parents         .anne-babalar           82 place         yer         95 relations         .akrabalar           82 some of         -in bazıları         95 relations         .akrabalar           83 opposite         2 zitti         95 family         .aile           83 without         .olmadan         95 uncle         .amca/dayı           84 verb         .fiil         95 aunt         .teyze/hala           84 noun         .isim         95 cousin         .kuzen           84 translation         .tercüme         95 more         .than         'da daha fazla           84 during         .esnasında         96 break         .kırmak           85 some         .some         bazısı         bazısı           85 some         .some         bazısı         bazısı           85 some .some         bazısı         bazısı         ya         yod           85 nothing         .birayı         py         bad at         .kötü   |     |              |               |     |           |                 |
| 82 place         yer         95 relations         akrabalar           82 some of.         -in bazıları         95 relatives         akrabalar           83 opposite         zitti         95 family         aile           83 without         olmadan         95 uncle         amca/dayı           84 verb         fiiil         95 aunt         teyze/hala           84 noun         isim         95 cousin         kuzen           84 translation         tercüme         95 more than         'dan daha fazla           84 during         esnasında         96 break         kırmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 break         kırmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 break         kırmak           85 some         some         bazısı         bazısı         bazısı           85 some some         bazısı         bazısı         ya         yo         yo         bad         kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         ya         ya         ya         yo         bad         kötü         ya  |     | •            | •             |     |           | -               |
| 82 some of.         -in bazıları         95 relatives         akrabalar           83 opposite         zitti         95 family         alie           83 without         olmadan         95 uncle         amca/dayı           84 verb         fiii         95 uncle         amca/dayı           84 noun         isim         95 cousin         kuzen           84 translation         tercüme         95 more than         'dan daha fazla           84 during         esnasında         96 break         kırmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 but of         'in dışına           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 but of         'in dışına           85 somesome         bazısı         bazısı         bazısı           85 somesome         bazısı         bazısı         bazısı           85 some some         bazısı         bazısı         ya         yood         'ida iyi           85 not anything         herhangi bir sey         ya         ya         ya         yad         ya'da iyi           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         ya         ya dat ".d'da iyi         ya         ya         ya dat ".d'da iyi         ya         ya         ya bat at         <                          |     |              |               |     | •         |                 |
| 83         opposite         zittl         95         family         aile           83         without         olmadan         95         uncle         amca/dayl           84         verb         fiii         95         uncle         amca/dayl           84         noun         siii         95         cousin         kuzen           84         translation         tercüme         95         more than         dandaha fazla           84         during         esnasında         96         but of         "in dandaha fazla           84         about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96         out of         "in dandaha fazla           85         some         some         bazusi         bout of         "in dandaha fazla           85         anything         herhangi bir sey         97         good         "jiri           85         not anything         hickpir sey         97  |     | •            | -             |     |           |                 |
| 83         without         olmadan         95         unclé         amca/day           84         verb         fiil         95         aunt         teyze/hala           84         noun         isim         95         aunt         teyze/hala           84         ranslation         tercüme         95         more         than         kuzen           84         during         esnasında         96         break         kurmak           84         about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96         out of         'i'n dışına           84         about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96         out of         'i'n dışına           85         some         some some         bazısı         bazısı         yo  | 82  | some of      | in bazıları   | 95  |           |                 |
| 84 verb  | 83  | opposite     | zıttı         | 95  | ,         |                 |
| 84 noun         isim         95 cousin         kuzen           84 translation         tercüme         95 more than         'dan daha fazla           84 translation         esnasında         96 break         kurmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 out of         "in dışına           LESSON 16         97 think         düşünmek           85 some some         bazısı         97 good         _iyi           85 anything         herhangi bir sey         97 good at         kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         97 bad at         'da kötü           85 not ing         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         'da kötü           85 not ing         herhangi bir sey         97 bad at         'da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         97 bad at         'da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         'da kötü           86 not on anything         hiçbir şey         99 bread         ekmek           88 top         üst         99 bread         ekmek           88 top         ust         99 butter         yağ           88 side         yan         yaz         yağ   | 83  | without      | olmadan       | 95  | uncle     | amca/dayı       |
| 84 translation         tercüme         95 morethan   | 84  | verb         | fiil          | 95  | aunt      | teyze/hala      |
| 84 during         esnasında         96 break         kırmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 out of         "in dışına           LESSON 16         97 think         düşünmek           85 some some         bazısı bazısı         97 good        iyi           85 anything         herhangi bir sey         97 bad        kötü           85 something         bir sey         97 bad at        da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 instead of         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 instead of         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 back         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           86 not         arka         99 bread         ekmek           88 back         arka         99 butter         yağ           88 bottom         alt         99 rice         pirinç           88 side         yan         99 carry         taşımak           8   | 84  | noun         | isim          | 95  | cousin    | kuzen           |
| 84 during         esnasında         96 break         kırmak           84 about         bir yer içinde saga sola         96 out of         "in dışına           LESSON 16         97 think         düşünmek           85 some some         bazısı bazısı         97 good        iyi           85 anything         herhangi bir sey         97 bad        kötü           85 something         bir sey         97 bad at        da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 instead of         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 instead of         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 back         "in yerine           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           85 not anything         hiçbir şey         98 bad at         "da kötü           86 not         arka         99 bread         ekmek           88 back         arka         99 butter         yağ           88 bottom         alt         99 rice         pirinç           88 side         yan         99 carry         taşımak           8   | 84  | translation  | tercüme       | 95  | more than | 'dan daha fazla |
| LESSON 16         97         think         düşünmek           85         some some         bazısı bazısı         97         good   | 84  | during       | esnasında     | 96  | break     | kırmak          |
| LESSON 16         97         think         düşünmek           85         some some         bazısı bazısı         97         good   | 84  |              |               | 96  | out of    | 'in dısına      |
| 97 good   191  | LEC |              | , , ,         | 97  |           | •               |
| 85         some some         bazisi bazisi         97         bad         kötü           85         anything         herhangi bir sey         97         good at         'da iyi           85         not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           85         not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           85         not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           85         not not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           85         not not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           98         not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           98         not anything         hiçbir şey         bad at         'da kötü           98         prend         ekmek         bad at         'da kötü           98         prend         ekmek         bad at         'da kötü           98         prend         ekmek         ekmek           88         top         üst         99         bread         ekmek           88         smell         koklamak/koku         100         no = (not any)         hiç </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>97</td> <td></td> <td>7</td> |     |              |               | 97  |           | 7               |
| 85         anything         herhangi bir sey         97         good at         'da iyi           85         something         hiçbir şey         98         instead of         'in yerine           85         not anything         hiçbir şey         10         10         hiçbir şey         10         hiçbir şey         10         hiçbir şey         10         hiçbir şey         10         10         hiçbir şey         10         10         hiçbir şey         10                                |     |              |               |     | •         | •               |
| Something  | 85  |              |               |     |           |                 |
| 85         not anything.         hiçbir şey           85         nothing.         hiçbir şey           88         front.         ön           88         back.         arka         99           88         top.         üst         99         butter         yağ           88         bottom         alt         99         rice.         piring           88         side.         yan         99         carry.         taşımak           88         smell.         koklamak/koku         100         no = (not any)         hiç           89         atreet         cadde         100         drive.         sürmek           LESSON 17         101         money.         para           90         many.         bir çok         101         pone.         peni           101         pone.         peni           102         watch.         kol saati           102         watch.         kol saati           103         time.         zaman  | 85  |              |               |     | -         | •               |
| 85         nothing.         hiçbir şey           88         front.         ön           88         back.         arka         99         bread         ekmek           88         top.         üst         99         butter         yağ           88         bottom         alt         99         rice.         pirinç           88         side.         yan         99         carry.         taşımak           88         smell.         koklamak/koku         100         no = (not any)         hiç           89         address.         adres         100         hor =         duymak           89         street         cadde         100         drive.         sürmek           LESSON 17         101         money.         pera           90         may.         bir çok         101         pene.         peni           101         pene.         101         pone.         peni           102         watch         kol saati         102         watch         kol saati           102         watch         kol saati         102         watch         kol saati           103         time.  | 85  | not anything | hiçbir şey    |     |           |                 |
| 88         back  | 85  | nothing      | hiçbir şey    |     |           | III yellile     |
| 88         top         üst         99         butter         yağ           88         bottom         alt         99         rice         piring           88         side         yan         99         carry         taşımak           88         smell         koklamak/koku         100         no = (not any)         hiç           89         address         adres         100         hear         duymak           89         street         cadde         100         drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101         money         para           90         many         bir çok         101         pence         peni           101         pond         sterlin         101         fewer         than         'den daha az           100         matchbox         kibrit kutusu         102         watch         kol saati           102         watch         kol saati         LESSON 20         2           103         time         zaman  | 88  | front        | ön            | LES | SON 19    |                 |
| 88         bottom         alt         99         rice         pirinç           88         side         yan         99         carry         taşımak           88         smell         koklamak/koku         100         no = (not any)         hiç           89         address         adres         100         hear         duymak           89         street         cadde         100         drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101         money         para           90         many         bir çok         101         pene         peni           101         pound         sterlin           101         fewer than         'den daha az           102         watch         kol saati           102         watch         kol saati           105         riend         arkadaş         arkadaşça         103         time         zaman  | 88  | back         | arka          | 99  | bread     | ekmek           |
| 88 side         yan         99 carry         taşımak           88 smell         koklamak/koku         100 no = (not any)         hiç           89 address         adres         100 hear         duymak           89 street         cadde         100 drive         sürmek           LESSON 17           90 many         bir çok         101 money         peni           90 few         az         101 pound         sterlin           90 match         kibrit         102 watch         kol saati           90 friend         arkadaş         LESSON 20           90 friendly         arkadaşça         103 time         zaman   | 88  | top          | üst           | 99  | butter    | yağ             |
| 88 smell         koklamak/koku         100 no = (not any)         hiç           89 address         adres         100 hear         duymak           89 street         cadde         100 drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101 money         para           90 many         bir çok         101 pence         peni           90 match         kibrit         101 pound         sterlin           101 fewer         than         'den daha az           102 watch         kol saati           102 watch         kol saati           LESSON 20           103 time         zaman   | 88  | bottom       | alt           | 99  | rice      | pirinç          |
| 88 smell         koklamak/koku         100 no = (not any)         hiç           89 address         adres         100 hear         duymak           89 street         cadde         100 drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101 money         para           90 many         bir çok         101 pence         peni           90 match         kibrit         101 pound         sterlin           101 fewer         than         'den daha az           102 watch         kol saati           102 watch         kol saati           LESSON 20           103 time         zaman   | 88  | side         | yan           | 99  | carry     | tasımak         |
| 89 address         adres         100 hear         duymak           89 street         cadde         100 drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101 money         para           90 many         bir çok         101 pence         peni           90 match         kibrit         101 pound         sterlin           90 matchbox         kibrit kutusu         102 watch         kol saati           90 friend         arkadaş         LESSON 20           90 friendly         arkadaşça         103 time         zaman   | 88  |              | -             | 100 |           |                 |
| 89 street         cadde         100 drive         sürmek           LESSON 17         101 money         para           90 many         bir çok         101 pence         peni           90 match         az         101 pound         sterlin           101 fewer than         'den daha az           102 watch         kol saati           90 friend         arkadaş         LESSON 20           90 friendly         arkadaşça         103 time         zaman  |     |              |               |     | ` ,       | 7               |
| LESSON 17         101 money         para           90 many         bir çok         101 pence         peni           90 few         az         101 pound         sterlin           90 match         kibrit         101 fewer than         'den daha az           90 friend         arkadaş         LESSON 20           90 friendly         arkadaşça         103 time         zaman   |     |              |               |     |           | •               |
| 101 pence  |     |              |               |     |           |                 |
| 90         many         bir çok           90         few         az           90         match         kibrit           90         matchbox         kibrit kutusu           90         friend         arkadaş           90         friendly         arkadaşça           101         pound         sterlin           102         watch         kol saati           LESSON 20           103         time         zaman   | LES |              |               |     | ,         |                 |
| 90       match   | 90  | many         | bir çok       |     |           |                 |
| 90 match kibrit 90 matchbox. kibrit kutusu 90 friend arkadaş LESSON 20 90 friendly arkadaşça 103 time. zaman   | 90  | few          | az            |     |           |                 |
| 90 matchbox  | 90  | match        | kibrit        |     |           |                 |
| 90 friendlyarkadaşça 103 timezaman   | 90  | matchbox     | kibrit kutusu | 102 | watcri    | koi saati       |
| 90 friendlyzaman   | 90  | friend       | arkadas       | LES | SON 20    |                 |
| ,  |     |              | ,             | 103 | time      | zaman           |
|  |     | •            | 7.7           |     |           |                 |
|  |     | -            | 3             |     |           |                 |

| 103 by  | 103 | to                   | kala           | 113 | wasidi   |
|---|-----|----------------------|----------------|-----|--|
| 103 o'clock   |     |                      |                |     |  |
| 103   week  |     |                      |                | 113 | to beolmak                                     |
| 103   week  | 103 | day                  | gün            | LES | SON 22   |
| 103 month   | 103 | week                 | hafta          |     |  |
| 103 year  | 103 | month                | ay             |     |  |
| 104 meat  | 103 | year                 | yıl            |     |  |
| 115   104   104   105 | 104 | also                 | ayrıca         |     |  |
| 104   | 104 | meat                 | et             |     | · ·  |
| 104 from to   | 104 | sugar                | seker          |     | •  |
| 105   possessive adjective  | 104 | count                | saymak         |     |  |
| 105   possessive pronoun   jyelik zamir   106   mine.   | 104 | from to              | 'dan'a         |     |  |
| 106 mine  | 105 | possessive adjective | iyelik sıfatı  |     |  |
| 106   yours   | 105 | possessive pronoun   | iyelik zamiri  |     |  |
| 106   his.  | 106 | mine                 | benimki        |     | ·  |
| 106 hers  | 106 | yours                | seninki        |     | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·          |
| 106 ours  | 106 |                      |                |     |  |
| 106   | 106 | hers                 | onunki (bayan) |     |  |
| 106   yours   | 106 |                      | , ,            |     |  |
| 116   Stomach   mide   117   a  | 106 |                      |                |     |  |
| 107 infinitive  |     | •                    |                |     |  |
| 107   auxiliary verb  | 107 |                      |                |     |  |
| 117   |     |                      |                | 117 | somebazı                                       |
| 117   |     |                      |                |     | •  |
| 118   whose   |     |                      | yarannor iii   |     | 3 3  |
| 118   love  |     |                      |                | 117 | plantbitki                                     |
| 109         handsome         yakisikli           109         ugly         çirkin           110         eat         yemek           110         drink         içmek/içecek           110         wine         su           110         wine         şarap           110         milk         süt           111         metal         metal           111         metal         metal           111         gold         altın           111         silver         gümüş           111         steel         çelik           111         key         anahtar           111         plastik         plastik           112         cost         tutmak/degerinde olmak           112         like         benzemek           112         Tuesday         Pazartesi           112         Tuesday         Çarşamba           112         Friday         Cuma           112         Saturday         Cumartesi           112         Sunday         Pazar           112         mekend         hafata sonu           113         yesterday         dün   | 109 | the most             | en çok         | 118 | whosekimin                                     |
| 109   ugly  |     |                      |                | 118 | lovesevmek                                     |
| 110   eat   | 109 | handsome             | yakısıklı      | 118 | hatenefret etmek                               |
| 110 eat         yemek           110 drink         içmek/içecek           110 water         su           110 wine         şarap           110 milk         süt           111 metal         metal           111 silver         gümüş           111 steel         çelik           111 ron         demir           111 key         anahtar           111 plastic         plastik           112 Vednesday         Pazartesi           112 Tuesday         Pazartesi           112 Saturday         Cuma           112 Sunday         Perşembe           112 Sunday         Pazar           112 weekend         hafta sonu           113 yesterday         dünner         akşam yemeği           119 morning         akşam           119 plate         tabak           111 plate         plastik           112 many         plopin           113 pspon         kasik           114 plate         plate           115 plate  |     |                      |                | LES | SON 23   |
| 110 drink         İçmek/İçecek         119 breakfast         kahvaltı           110 water         su         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           110 milk         süt         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           111 metal         metal         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           111 silver         gümüş         119 evening         sabah           111 steel         çelik         119 bowl         kaşam           111 key         anahtar         119 bowl         kase           112 key         anahtar         119 bowl         kase           112 key         anahtar         119 bowl         kase           112 Tuesday         Pazartesi         119 bowl         kasik           112 Tuesday         Pazar         120 exception         istisna           112 Tuesday         Cuma         120 exception         istisna           120 gauntity         many         biraç (sayılabilen nesneler   | 110 | eat                  | yemek          | 110 | meal yemek (öğün)                              |
| 110 water         su         119 lunch         öğle yemeği           110 wine         şarap         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           111 metal         metal         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           111 gold         altın         119 dinner         akşam yemeği           112 weel         gelik         119 devening         sabah           112 weel         gelik         119 devening         akşam           112 weel         gelik         119 devening         akşam           112 weel         gelik         119 devening         akşam           119 bowl         kase         119 knife         bowl         bowl           111 key         anahtar         119 fork         çetal         119 spoon         kasık         119 spoon         hasık         119 spoon         119 kasık         119 spoon         119 spoon         119 spoon         119 spoon         119 spoon         119 spoo  | 110 | drink                | içmek/içecek   |     | , ,  |
| 110wilksät milksüt metal119dinnerakşam yemeği111metalmetal119adaybir gün111goldaltın119worningsabah111silvergümüş119eveningakşam111steelçelik119platetabak111steelçelik119bowlkase111made of'dan yapilmis119bowlkase111keyanahtar119bowlkase111plasticplastik119plowlkase112costtutmak/degerinde olmak119ponnkasık112Mondaypazartesi119ponnkasık112Tuesdaypazartesi120exceptionistisna112WednesdayÇarşamba120exceptionistisna112Thursdayperşembe121manybir çok (sayılabilen nesneler)112SundayPerşembe121much bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler, sorular ve112SundayPazar121much bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler, olumlu113todaybuğün121littlebiraz (sayılamayan nesneler, olumlu113yesterdaydün121salttar113yesterdaydün121penperkara biber  | 110 | water                | su             |     |  |
| 111metalmetalmetal111metalmetal111goldaltını111goldaltını111silvergümüş111steelçelik111irondemir111made of'dan yapilmis111keyanahtar111plasticplastik112costtutmak/degerinde olmak112likebenzemek112MondayPazartesi112TuesdaySalı112ThursdayPerşembe112ThursdayPerşembe112SaturdayCumartesi112SundayPazar112SundayPazar112weekendhafta sonu113todaybuğün113yesterdaydün   | 110 | wine                 | şarap          |     |  |
| 111 metal   | 110 | milk                 | süt            |     |  |
| 111 silver  | 111 | metal                | metal          |     | •  |
| 111 steel   | 111 | gold                 | altın          |     | •  |
| 111 steel   | 111 | silver               | gümüş          |     |  |
| 111 Iron demir 111 made of 'dan yapilmis 111 key  | 111 | steel                | çelik          |     | ·  |
| 111made of'dan yapilmis111keyanahtar111plasticplastik112costtutmak/degerinde olmak112likebenzemek112MondayPazartesi112TuesdaySali112ThursdayPerşembe112ThursdayPerşembe112FridayCuma112SaturdayCumartesi112SundayPazar112SundayPazar112weekendhafta sonu113todaybugün113yesterdaydün  | 111 | iron                 | demir          |     |  |
| 111 key   | 111 | made of              | 'dan yapilmis  |     | •  |
| 111plasticplastik112costtutmak/degerinde olmak112likebenzemek112MondayPazartesi112TuesdaySali112WednesdayÇarşamba112ThursdayPerşembe112FridayCuma112SaturdayCumartesi112SundayPazar112SundayPazar112weekendhafta sonu113todaybugün113yesterdaydün   |     |                      | · .            |     | 3  |
| 112 cost  |     | •                    |                |     | •  |
| 112 like  |     |                      |                |     | ,  |
| 112 Monday Pazartesi 112 Tuesday Sali 112 Wednesday Çarşamba 112 Thursday Perşembe 112 Friday Cuma 112 Saturday Cumartesi 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 113 yesterday dün  120 quantity miktar 120 singular tekil 121 many bir çok (sayılabilen nesneler) 121 few biraz (sayılamayan nesneler, sorular ve olumsuz cümlelerde) 121 little biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot ofbir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot ofbir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt tuz 121 papper   |     |                      | •              |     | •  |
| 112 Tuesday Sali 112 Wednesday Çarşamba 112 Thursday Perşembe 112 Friday Cuma 112 Saturday Cumartesi 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 113 yesterday dün 114 Tuesday Sali 120 singular tekil 121 many. bir çok (sayılabilen nesneler) 121 few. biraz (sayılabilen nesneler) 121 much. bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 little biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt tuz   |     |                      |                | 120 | quantity miktar                                |
| 112 Wednesday Çarşamba 112 Thursday Perşembe 112 Friday Cuma 112 Saturday Cumartesi 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 113 yesterday dün Lizı many bir çok (sayılabilen nesneler) 121 few bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 much bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 little biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt tuz  |     | •                    |                |     |  |
| 112 Thursday Perşembe 112 Friday Cuma 112 Saturday Cumartesi 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 114 Thursday Sayılabilen nesneler) 121 much bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler, sorular ve olumsuz cümlelerde) 121 little biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of biraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt tew. Diraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt salt tew. Diraz (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt salt salt salt sara biber   |     |                      |                |     |  |
| 112 Friday Cuma 112 Saturday Cumartesi 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 113 yesterday dün  121 Müct bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 little bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 a lot of bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler) 121 salt tuz  |     |                      |                |     |  |
| 112 Saturday  | 112 | Friday               | Cuma           | 121 | much bir çok (sayılamayan nesneler, sorular ve |
| 112 Sunday Pazar 112 weekend hafta sonu 113 today bugün 113 yesterday dün   |     |                      |                |     | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·          |
| 112 weekend   |     |                      |                |     |  |
| 113 todaybugün 113 yesterdaydün  bugün 121 salttuz 121 pepper   |     |                      |                | 121 | a lot ofbir çok (sayılamayan nesneler, olumlu  |
| 113 yesterdaydün 121 sailluz  |     |                      |                | cüm | lelerde)                                       |
|   |     |                      |                | 121 | salttuz  |
| ris tomorowyarın  |     |                      |                | 121 | pepperkara biber                               |
|   | 113 | LOTHOTTOW            | yann           |     |  |

| 122 fewer than'den daha az (sayılabilen nesneler icin) |
|--|
| 122 less than'den daha az (sayılamayan                 |
| nesneler için)   |
| 122 bankbanka  |
| LESSON 24  |
| 124 the fewesten az (sayılabilen nesneler için)        |
| 124 the least en az (sayılamayan nesneler için)        |
| 124 the onekişi/o                                      |
| 125 oppositekarşı tarafta                              |
| 125 next to'in yanında                                 |
| 125 workçalışmak                                       |
| 125 restdinlenmek                                      |
| 125 most peoplebir çok insan                           |
| 126 glasscam   |
| 126 woodtahta  |
| 126 paperkagıt   |
| 126 stonetas   |
| 126 enoughyeterince                                    |
| 127 that one   |
| 127 repeat tekrarlamak                                 |
| 127 badlykötü şekilde                                  |
| 128 telephonetelefon cihazı                            |
| 128 mobile cep telefonu                                |
| 128 phonetelefon                                       |
| 128 call telefon çağrısı                               |
| 128 make a (phone) calltelefon görüşmesi yapmak        |